

Europäisches Patentamt

European Patent Office

Office européen des brevets



(11) EP 1 541 680 A1

(12)

EUROPEAN PATENT APPLICATION published in accordance with Art. 158(3) EPC

(43) Date of publication: 15.06.2005 Bulletin 2005/24

(21) Application number: 03794236.4

(22) Date of filing: 04.09.2003

(51) Int Cl.7: C12N 15/06, C07K 16/18

(86) International application number: PCT/JP2003/011318

(87) International publication number: WO 2004/022739 (18.03.2004 Gazette 2004/12)

(84) Designated Contracting States:

AT BE BG CH CY CZ DE DK EE ES FI FR GB GR
HU IE IT LI LU MC NL PT RO SE SI SK TR

Designated Extension States:

AL LT LV MK

(30) Priority: 04.09.2002 WOPCT/JP02/08999

(71) Applicant: CHUGAI SEIYAKU KABUSHIKI KAISHA Tokyo, 115-8543 (JP)

(72) Inventors:

ABURATANI, H.
 Res. Center for Adv. Scien. and Tech
 Meguro-ku, Tokyo 153-8 (JP)

MIDORIKAWA, Y.
 Res. Center for Adv. Scie. and Tech
 Meguro-ku, Tokyo 153-8 (JP)

NAKANO, Kiyotaka,
 Chugai Seiyaku Kabushiki Kaisha
 Gotenba-shi, Shizuoka 412-8513 (JP)

 OHIZUMI, Iwao, Chugai Seiyaku Kabushiki Kaisha Gotenba-shi, Shizuoka 412-8513 (JP)

 ITO, Yukio, Perseus Proteomics Inc. Tokyo 153-0041 (JP)

 TOKITA, Susumu, Perseus Proteomics Inc. Tokyo 153-0041 (JP)

(74) Representative: Woods, Geoffrey Corlett
J.A. KEMP & CO.
Gray's Inn
14 South Square
London WC1R 5JJ (GB)

(54) ANTIBODY AGAINST N-TERMINAL PEPTIDE OR C-TERMINAL PEPTIDE OF GPC3 SOLUBILIZED IN BLOOD

(57) Disclosed is an antibody against a secreted form of GPC3 capable of detecting a secreted form of glypican 3 (GPC3) in a test sample. It is possible to determine whether a subject suffers from cancer, in particular hepatoma. Also disclosed is an antibody against

GPC as well as a cell disrupting agent and an anti-cancer agent comprising the same, which can disrupt cells, in particular cancer cells.

Description

Technical Field

5 [0001] The present invention relates to an antibody against an N-terminal peptide or C-terminal peptide of GPC3. More specifically, the invention relates to an antibody against a GPC3 N-terminal peptide of about 40 kDa as found in the soluble form of the GPC3 core protein. Additionally, the invention also relates to an antibody against a GPC3 C-terminal peptide of about 30 kDa as found in the soluble form of the GPC3 core protein.

10 Background Art

25

30

[0002] The presence of the glypican family is reported as a new family of heparan sulfate proteoglycan existing on cell surface. Up to now, it is reported that five types of glypican (glypican 1, glypican 2, glypican 3, glypican 4 and glypican 5) exist. The members of the family have a core protein of a uniform size (about 60 kDa) and have unique cysteine residues well conserved in common, and are bound to cell membrane via glycosylphosphatidylinositol (GPI) anchor.

[0003] Glypican 3 (GPC3) is known to be deeply involved in cell division during development and the control of the pattern thereof. Additionally, it is known that the GPC3 gene is highly expressed in hepatoma cell and that the GPC3 gene is possibly used as a marker of hepatocellular carcinoma.

[0004] The present inventors previously found that an anti-GPC3 antibody had an ADCC activity and a CDC activity and was useful as the therapeutic treatment of hepatoma and filed a patent application (Japanese Patent Application 2001-189443).

[0005] However, GPC3 is a membrane-bound protein and it has not been reported that a GPC3 protein of secreted form existed. Thus, no examination has been made about the use of the GPC3 protein itself as a tumor marker in blood.

Disclosure of the Invention

[0006] The present inventors found a fact that glypican 3 (GPC3) is cleaved at an amino acid residue 358 thereof or at an amino acid residue 374 thereof or a region in the vicinity of the residues. On an assumption that the soluble form of GPC3 would be secreted in the blood of hepatoma patients, the inventors established a GPC3 sandwich ELISA system to show the existence of the secreted form of GPC3 in the culture supernatant of human hepatoma cell HepG2 highly expressing GPC3. Further, the inventors successfully assayed the secreted form of GPC3 not only in the plasma of a mouse transplanted with HepG2 but also in the serum of a human hepatoma patient. Because the expression of the GPC3 gene is observed in hepatoma at an earlier stage compared with the time involving the occurrence of AFP as a hepatoma marker, the inventors considered that the detection of GPC3 would be useful for cancer diagnosis. Additionally because it appears to be hard to detect the secreted form of GPC3 with an anti-GPC3 antibody recognizing a C-terminal peptide fragment, the secreted form of GPC3 was assumed to be dominantly present as an N-terminal peptide fragment. Thus, the inventors considered that an anti-GPC3 antibody recognizing the N terminus was preferably used for detecting the secreted form of GPC3. Accordingly, the inventors made an attempt to develop an antibody recognizing the N-terminal peptide of GPC3, and thus have achieved the invention. Further, the inventors found that an antibody against the C terminus of GPC3 had a high cytotoxic activity and considered that the use of the anti-GPC3 antibody recognizing the C terminus would be preferable for disrupting cancer cell, i.e. for therapeutically treating cancer. Then, the inventors made an attempt of developing an antibody recognizing the C-terminal peptide of GPC3, and thus have achieved the invention.

[0007] Since it is observed that GPC3 is expressed in cancer cell lines other than hepatoma cell lines, such as lung cancer, colon cancer, breast cancer, prostate cancer, pancreatic cancer, and lymphoma, GPC3 may possibly be applied to the diagnosis of cancers other than hepatoma.

[0008] Specifically, the invention relates to an antibody against an N-terminal peptide of GPC3.

[0009] Additionally, the invention relates to the antibody, where the N-terminal peptide of GPC3 is a secreted form of a peptide found in blood.

[0010] Further, the invention relates to the antibody, where the N-terminal peptide of GPC3 is a peptide comprising amino acid residues 1-374 of GPC3 or a peptide comprising amino acid residues 1-358 of GPC3.

[0011] Still further, the invention relates to the antibody, which is a monoclonal antibody.

[0012] Additionally, the invention relates to the antibody, which is immobilized to an insoluble support.

[0013] Still additionally, the invention relates to the antibody, which is labeled with a labeling material.

[0014] Still more additionally, the invention relates to an antibody against a C-terminal peptide of GPC3.

[0015] Still further, the invention relates to the antibody, where the C-terminal peptide of GPC3 is a peptide comprising amino acid residues 359-580 of GPC3 or a peptide comprising amino acid residues 375-580 of GPC3.

- [0016] Still further, the invention relates to the antibody, which is a monoclonal antibody.
- [0017] Additionally, the invention relates to the antibody, which is a chimera antibody.
- [0018] Additionally, the invention relates to the antibody, which is a cytotoxic antibody.
- [0019] Still additionally, the invention relates to a cell-disrupting agent comprising the antibody.
- [0020] Additionally, the invention relates to the cell disrupting agent, where the cell is a cancer cell.
 - [0021] Further, the invention relates to an anti-cancer agent comprising the antibody.
 - [0022] Additionally, the invention relates to a method for inducing cytotoxicity comprising contacting a cell with the antibody.
 - [0023] Still more additionally, the invention relates to the method, where the cell is a cancer cell.
- [0024] The invention is now described in detail hereinbelow.

- [0025] The invention provides an antibody against the secreted form of glypican 3 (GPC3), which is capable of detecting the secreted form of GPC3 in a test sample. By detecting the secreted form of GPC3 in vitro in a test sample, it can be diagnosed whether or not the test subject is afflicted with cancer, particularly hepatoma.
- [0026] Detection includes quantitative or non-quantitative detection, and includes for example a simple assay for the existence of GPC3 protein, an assay for the existence of GPC3 protein at a given amount or more, and a comparative assay for the amount of GPC3 protein with the amount in other samples (for example, control sample) as a non-quantitative assay; and an assay for the concentration of the GPC3 protein and an assay for the amount of the GPC3 protein as a quantitative assay.
- [0027] The test sample includes, but is not limited to, any samples possibly containing the GPC3 protein. A sample collected from biological bodies of mammals is preferable. Further, samples collected from humans are more preferable. Specific examples of such test sample include blood, interstitial fluid, plasma, extravascular fluid, cerebrospinal fluid, synovial fluid, pleural fluid, serum, lymphoid fluid, saliva, and urine. Preferably, the test sample is blood, serum or plasma. Additionally, samples obtained from test samples, such as a culture medium of cells collected from biological bodies are also included in the test sample in accordance with the invention.
- [0028] The cancer to be diagnosed using the antibody against the N-terminal peptide of GPC3 in accordance with the invention includes, but is not limited to, hepatoma, pancreatic cancer, lung cancer, colon cancer, breast cancer, prostate cancer, leukemia, and lymphoma. Preferably, the cancer is hepatoma.
- [0029] Because the antibody against the C-terminal peptide of GPC3 in accordance with the invention has a high cytotoxic activity, the antibody can be used for disrupting cancer cells, i.e. for therapeutically treating cancer. Cancer possibly treated clinically using the antibody includes, but is not limited to, hepatoma, pancreatic cancer, lung cancer, colon cancer, breast cancer, prostate cancer, leukemia, and lymphoma. Preferably, the cancer is hepatoma.
- 1. Preparation of the anti-GPC3 antibody against the N-terminal peptide or the anti-GPC3 antibody against the C-terminal peptide
- [0030] The amino acid sequence and nucleotide sequence of GPC3 are described in Lage, H. et al., Gene 188 (1997), 151-156 or GenBank: Z37987.
- [0031] The anti-GPC3 antibody against the N-terminal peptide or the anti-GPC3 antibody against the C-terminal peptide used in the invention should be capable of specifically binding to the N-terminal peptide of the GPC3 protein or the C-terminal peptide of the GPC3 protein, respectively. The origin or type thereof (monoclonal, polyclonal) or the shape thereof is not specifically limited. Specifically, known antibodies such as mouse antibody, rat antibody, human antibody, chimera antibody and humanized antibody can be used.
- [0032] When GPC3 is cleaved at a cleavage site, the GPC3 is cut into a peptide of about 40 kDa and a peptide of about 30 kDa, which are on the N-terminal side and the C-terminal side, respectively. The cleavage site of GPC3 is the amino acid reside 358, the amino acid residue 374 or a region in the vicinity thereof. The main cleavage site is believed to be the amino acid residue 358.
- [0033] The N-terminal peptide of GPC3 is an N-terminal peptide of GPC3 and of about 40 kDa, which is found in the soluble form of the GPC3 core protein. The N-terminal peptide is preferably a peptide of an amino acid sequence comprising from Met 1 to Lys 374, or a peptide of an amino acid sequence comprising from Met 1 to Arg 358. More preferably, the N-terminal peptide is a peptide of an amino acid sequence comprising from Met 1 to Arg 358, because the main cleavage site is predicted to be at the amino acid residue 358. In accordance with the invention, fragments of the N-terminal peptide may also be employed. In this specification, the N-terminal peptide is also referred to as N-terminal fragment or N-terminal peptide fragment.
- [0034] In other words, the antibody against the N-terminal peptide of GPC3 in accordance with the invention is an antibody recognizing an epitope existing on the N-terminal peptide of the GPC3 protein. The site of the epitope recognized is not specifically limited.
- [0035] The C-terminal peptide of GPC3 is a C-terminal peptide of GPC3 and of about 30 kDa found in the soluble form of the GPC3 core protein. Based on the cleavage site mentioned above, the C-terminal peptide is preferably a

peptide of an amino acid sequence of from Ser 359 to His 580 or a peptide of an amino acid sequence of from Val 375 to His 580. More preferably, the C-terminal peptide is a peptide of an amino acid sequence comprising from Ser 359 to His 580, because the main cleavage site is presumed to be at the site of the amino acid residue 358. In accordance with the invention, fragments of such C-terminal peptide may also be employed. In this specification, the C-terminal peptide is also referred to C-terminal fragment or C-terminal peptide fragment.

[0036] In other words, the antibody against the C-terminal peptide of GPC3 in accordance with the invention is an antibody recognizing an epitope existing on the C-terminal peptide of the GPC3 protein, and the site of the epitope recognized is not limited.

[0037] The antibody may be a polyclonal antibody but is preferably a monoclonal antibody.

[0038] The anti-GPC3 N-terminal peptide antibody or the anti-GPC3 C-terminal peptide antibody for use in accordance with the invention can be obtained as a polyclonal antibody or a monoclonal antibody, using known techniques. The anti-GPC3 antibody for use in accordance with the invention is preferably a monoclonal antibody derived from mammals. The monoclonal antibody derived from mammals includes those produced by hybridoma, and those generated in hosts transformed with expression vectors carrying the antibody gene by genetic engineering technology.

[0039] Hybridoma producing a monoclonal antibody is prepared essentially using known techniques as follows. An animal is immunized by a conventional immunization method using GPC3 as a sensitizing antigen to obtain an immune cell, which is then fused to a known parent cell by a conventional cell fusion method. Fused cells are screened for monoclonal antibody-generating cells by a conventional screening method.

[0040] Specifically, a monoclonal antibody is prepared as follows.

20

30

40

[0041] First, GPC3 for use as a sensitizing antigen for obtaining antibody is prepared by expressing the GPC3 (MXR7) gene/amino acid sequence disclosed in Lage, H. et al., Gene 188 (1997), 151-156. Particularly, the gene sequence encoding GPC3 is inserted in a known expression vector to transform an appropriate host cell, then the intended human GPC3 protein is purified from the host cell or a culture supernatant thereof.

[0042] Additionally, naturally occurring GPC3 may also be purified and used.

[0043] Then, the purified GPC3 protein is used as a sensitizing antigen. The whole GPC3 protein may be used as a sensitizing antigen. Because an antibody against the N-terminal peptide of the GPC3 protein and an antibody against the C-terminal peptide thereof are also induced in this case, the antibody against the N-terminal peptide of the GPC3 protein and the antibody against the C-terminal peptide thereof may be separately selected. Alternatively, a partial N-terminal peptide of GPC3 or a partial C-terminal peptide thereof may also be used as a sensitizing antigen. In that case, such partial peptide may be obtained by chemical synthesis on the basis of the amino acid sequence of human GPC3 or by inserting a part of the GPC3 gene into an expression vector or by degrading naturally occurring GPC3 with proteases. The part of GPC3 for use as a partial peptide is the N-terminal GPC3 peptide. A smaller peptide fragment containing the epitope in the part may also be used.

[0044] Mammals for immunization with a sensitizing antigen are preferably selected, with taking account of the compatibility with parent cells for use in cell fusion. The mammals used for immunization preferably include, but are not limited to, rodents such as mouse, rat, hamster or rabbit or monkey.

[0045] For immunization of animals with a sensitizing antigen, known methods may be employed. Generally, for example, a sensitizing antigen is injected intraperitoneally or subcutaneously in mammals. Specifically, a sensitizing antigen is diluted with or suspended in PBS (phosphate-buffered saline) or physiological saline or the like, to an appropriate volume, and mixed with an appropriate volume of conventional adjuvants, such as Freund's complete adjuvant. After emulsification, the emulsified mixture is administered to mammals several times every 4 to 21 days. Additionally, an appropriate carrier may be used during the immunization with a sensitizing antigen. In case that a partial peptide of a very small molecular weight is to be used as a sensitizing antigen, the partial peptide may preferably be bound to carrier proteins, such as albumin and keyhole limpet hemocyanin upon immunization.

[0046] After mammals are immunized as above and the increase in the level of a desired antigen in serum is observed, immune cells are collected from the mammals, which are then subjected to cell fusion. Preferably, the immune cell is splenocyte.

[0047] As another parent cell to be fused to the immune cell, mammalian myeloma cell may be used. As the myeloma cell, known various cell lines are preferably used, including for example P3 (P3x63Ag8. 653) (J. Immunol. (1979) 123, 1548-1550), P3x63Ag8U. 1 (Current Topics in Microbiology and Immunology (1978) 81, 1-7), NS-1 (KohlerG. and Milstein, C. Eur. J. Immunol. (1976) 6, 511-519), MPC-11 (Margulies, D. H. et al., Cell (1976) 8, 405-415), SP2/0 (Shulman, M. et al., Nature (1978) 276, 269-270), F0 (de St. Groth, S. F. et al., J. Immunol. Methods (1980) 35, 1-21), S194 (Trowbridge, I. S. J. Exp. Med. (1978) 148, 313-323), and R210 (Galfre, G. et al., Nature (1979) 277, 131-133).

[0048] The cell fusion of the immune cell to the myeloma cell is essentially done by known methods, for example the method of Kohler & Milstein et al. (Kohler G. and Milstein C., Methods Enzymol. (1981) 73, 3-46).

[0049] More specifically, the cell fusion is carried out in conventional nutritious culture media in the presence of a cell fusion stimulator. Cell fusion stimulator includes, for example, polyethylene glycol (PEG) and Sendai virus (HVJ).

If desired, auxiliary agents such as dimethylsulfoxide can be added and used so as to enhance the fusion efficiency. **[0050]** The ratio of an immune cell and a myeloma cell to be used can appropriately be determined. For example, an immune cell at a ratio of 1- to 10-fold a myeloma cell is preferable. Culture medium for use in the cell fusion includes, for example, RPMI1640 and MEM, and other conventional culture media suitable for the growth of myeloma cell lines. Further, auxiliary serum agents such as fetal calf serum (FCS) may be used in combination.

[0051] The cell fusion can be done by thoroughly mixing predetermined amounts of immune cells and myeloma cells in the culture medium, adding the resulting mixture to a PEG solution (for example, mean molecular weight of about 1,000 to 6,000) preliminarily heated to about 37 °C, generally to a concentration of 30 to 60 w/v %, and subsequently mixing the mixture to allow the intended fusion cell (hybridoma) to be formed. Subsequently, a cell fusion agent and the like unpreferable for the growth of hybridoma are removed by adding appropriate culture medium sequentially and centrifuging the mixture to discard the supernatant, and repeating the procedures described above.

[0052] The hybridoma thus obtained is selected by culturing in a conventional selective culture medium, such as HAT medium (containing hypoxanthine, aminopterin and thymidine). The culturing in the HAT medium is continued for a sufficient period of time (typically several days to several weeks) for killing cells (non-fused cells) other than the intended hybridoma cell. Then, a conventional limited dilution method is carried out for screening and single cloning of a hybridoma producing the intended antibody.

[0053] The screening and the single cloning of the hybridoma may be done by a screening method on the basis of known antigen-antibody reactions. The antigen is bound to carriers such as beads made of polystyrene and the like, or commercially available 96-well microtiter plates, and reacted with a culture supernatant of the hybridoma. After rinsing the carriers, an enzyme-labeled secondary antibody is added to the plate to determine whether an intended antibody reacting with the sensitizing antigen is contained in the culture supernatant. The hybridoma producing the intended antibody can be cloned by limited dilution method. The N-terminal peptide of GPC3 or a fragment thereof or the C-terminal peptide of GPC3 or a fragment thereof may be used as the antigen for screening.

[0054] In addition to obtaining hybridoma by immunizing an animal except humans with an antigen, a human antibody may be prepared by another method. Human lymphocyte is sensitized with GPC3 in vitro and is then fused to myeloma cell with a permanent division potency derived from humans, to obtain a desired human antibody with a binding activity to the N-terminal peptide of GPC3 or the C-terminal peptide of GPC3 (see JP-B-1-59878). Further, a human antibody against the N-terminal peptide of GPC3 or the C-terminal peptide of GPC3 may be obtained by administering GPC3 as an antigen to a transgenic animal bearing all the repertories of the genes of human antibodies to obtain a cell producing an anti-GPC3 antibody against the N-terminal peptide or a cell producing an anti-GPC3 antibody against the C-terminal peptide, and then immortalizing the cell (see International Publications WO 94/25585, WO 93/12227, WO 92/03918, and WO 94/02602).

30

35

40

[0055] The hybridoma producing the monoclonal antibody thus prepared can be subcultured in a conventional culture medium and can be stored in liquid nitrogen for a long period of time.

[0056] One method for obtaining the monoclonal antibody from the hybridoma involves culturing the hybridoma by a conventional method and obtaining the monoclonal antibody from a culture supernatant thereof. Another method involves administering the hybridoma to an animal compatible to the hybridoma for proliferation and obtaining the monoclonal antibody in the form of ascites. The former method is suitable for obtaining the antibody at high purity, while the latter method is suitable for large-scale production of the antibody.

[0057] In accordance with the invention, a monoclonal antibody includes a recombinant antibody produced by gene recombinant technology. A recombinant antibody can be generated by cloning the gene of the antibody from the hybridoma, integrating the gene into an appropriate vector, introducing the gene into a host, and allowing the recombinant antibody to be produced by the host (see for example Vandamme, A. M. et al., Eur. J. Biochem. (1990) 192, 767-775, 1990). Specifically, mRNA encoding the variable (V) region of the anti-GPC3 N-terminal peptide or the anti-GPC3 C-terminal peptide is isolated from the hybridoma generating the anti-GPC3 N-terminal peptide antibody or the hybridoma generating the anti-GPC3 C-terminal peptide antibody, respectively. mRNA isolation can be done by known methods. For example, total RNA is prepared by guanidine ultra-centrifugation method (Chirgwin, J. M. et al., Biochemistry (1979) 18, 5294-5299) or AGPC method (Chomczynski, P. et al., Anal. Biochem. (1987) 162, 156-159), from which the intended mRNA is prepared using the mRNA purification kit (manufactured by Pharmacia). Alternatively, mRNAcan directly be prepared using QuickPrep mRNA purification kit (manufactured by Pharmacia).

[0058] cDNA of the V region of the antibody is synthesized from the resulting mRNA, using reverse transcriptase. cDNA can be synthesized, using AMV Reverse Transcriptase First-strand cDNA Synthesis Kit (manufactured by Seikagaku Corporation). cDNA can also be synthesized and amplified using 5'-AmpliFinder Race Kit (manufactured by Clontech) and 5'-RACE method using PCR (Frohman, M.A. et al., Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA (1988) 85, 8998-9002; Belyavsky, A. et al., Nucleic Acids Res. (1989) 17, 2919-2932).

[0059] The intended DNA fragment is purified from the resulting PCR product and linked to vector DNA. A recombinant vector is prepared from the vector DNA and introduced in Escherichia coli and the like to select a colony for preparation of a desired recombinant vector. Subsequently, the nucleotide sequence of the intended DNA can be

confirmed by known methods, for example dideoxynucleotide chain termination method.

20

30

[0060] After DNA encoding the V region of the intended anti-GPC3 N-terminal peptide antibody or the intended anti-GPC3 C-terminal peptide antibody is obtained, the DNA is inserted into an expression vector containing DNA encoding the desired constant region (C region) of the antibody.

[0061] So as to produce the anti-GPC3 N-terminal peptide antibody or the anti-GPC3 C-terminal peptide antibody for use in accordance with the invention, the gene of the antibody is introduced into an expression vector such that the gene is expressed under the control of an expression-regulating region, for example enhancer and promoter. Then, a host cell is transformed with the expression vector, to express the antibody.

[0062] The gene of the antibody may be expressed by separately inserting DNA encoding the heavy chain (H chain) of the antibody and DNA encoding the light chain (L chain) thereof in expression vectors to simultaneously transform a host cell, or by inserting DNAs encoding the H chain and the L chain in a single expression vector to transform a host cell (see WO 94/11523).

[0063] Additionally, not only suchhost cells but also transgenic animal can be used for generating a recombinant antibody. For example, the gene of the antibody is inserted intermediately into a gene encoding a protein (e.g., goat β casein) generated inherently in milk to prepare a fusion gene. The DNA fragment comprising the fusion gene with the gene of the antibody as inserted therein is injected in a goat embryo, which is introduced in a female goat. The desired antibody is obtained from the milk produced by a transgenic goat born from the goat having received the embryo or a progeny thereof. So as to increase the amount of milk containing the desired antibody as produced by the transgenic goat, hormone may appropriately be administered to the transgenic goat (Ebert, K. M. et al., Bio/Technology (1994) 12, 699-702)

[0064] In accordance with the invention, artificially modified recombinant antibodies, for example a chimera antibody (e.g., humanized antibody) may also be used. These modified antibodies can be produced, using existing methods. In case that the antibody of the invention is to be used as an antibody for therapeutic treatment, the genetic recombinant type antibody is preferably used.

[0065] Chimera antibody can be obtained by linking the DNA encoding the V region of the antibody as obtained in the manner described above to DNA encoding the C region of a human antibody, inserting the resulting DNA in an expression vector, and introducing the vector in a host for production of the antibody. Using this existing method, a chimera antibody useful in accordance with the invention can be obtained.

[0066] Humanized antibody is also referred to as reshaped human antibody and is prepared by transplanting the complementarity determining region (CDR) of an antibody of mammals except humans, for example mouse, into the complementarity determining region of a human antibody. General genetic recombination techniques thereof are also known in the art (see European Patent Application EP 125023; WO 96/02576).

[0067] Specifically, a DNA sequence designed such that the CDR of mouse antibody can be linked to the framework region (FR) of human antibody is synthetically prepared by PCR, using several oligonucleotides prepared in such a manner that the oligonucleotides might have parts overlapped with the terminal regions of both CDR and FR (see the method described in WO 98/13388).

[0068] The FR region of human antibody to be liked to CDR is selected such that the CDR can form a good antigen binding site. If necessary, the amino acids in the FR in the V region of the antibody may be substituted, so that the CDR of the reshaped human antibody may form an appropriate antigen binding site (Sato, K. et al., Cancer Res. (1993) 53, 851-856).

[0069] As the C regions of chimera antibody and humanized antibody, those of human antibody are used; for example, C γ 1, C γ 2, C γ 3, and C γ 4 can be used for the H chain, while C κ and C λ can be used for the L chain. So as to improve the stability of the antibody or the production thereof, the C region of human antibody may be modified.

[0070] Preferably, the chimera antibody contains a sequence of an antibody derived from mammals except humans in the V region, and contains a sequence derived from a human antibody in the C region.

[0071] Humanized antibody comprises the CDR of an antibody derived from mammals except humans, and the FR and C regions derived from a human antibody. Because the antigenicity of chimera antibody such as humanized antibody is reduced in humans, chimera antibody is useful as an active component of a therapeutic agent of the invention.

[0072] The antibody for use in accordance with the invention is not only the whole antibody molecule but also a fragment of the antibody or a modified product thereof, including divalent antibody and monovalent antibody, as long as such fragment or such modified product can bind to the GPC3 N-terminal peptide or the GPC3 C-terminal peptide. For example, the antibody fragment includes Fab, F(ab')2, Fv, Fab/C having one Fab and complete FC, or single chain Fv (scFv) where Fv of the H chain and the L chain are linked via an appropriate linker. Specifically, the antibody is treated with enzymes, for example papain and pepsin, to generate antibody fragments. Otherwise, genes encoding these antibody fragments are constructed, introduced in an expression vector and expressed in an appropriate host cell (see for example, Co, M. S. et al., J. Immunol. (1994) 152, 2968-2976; Better, M. & Horwitz, A. H. Methods in Enzymology (1989) 178, 476-496, Academic Press, Inc.; Plueckthun, A. & Skerra, A. Methods in Enzymology (1989) 178, 476-496, Academic Press, Inc.; Lamoyi, E., Methods in Enzymology (1989) 121, 652-663; Rousseaux, J. et al.,

Methods in Enzymology (1989) 121, 663-669; Bird, R. E. et al., TIBTECH (1991) 9, 132-137).

20

25

35

40

45

[0073] ScFv can be obtained by linking the V region of the H chain and the V region of the L chain of an antibody. In this scFv, the V region of the H chain and the V region of the L chain are linked together via a linker, preferably a peptide linker (Huston, J. S. et al., Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A. (1988) 85, 5879-5883). The V region of the H chain and the V region of the L chain in scFv may be derived from any antibodies described herein. Any appropriate single-stranded peptide comprising 12 to 19 amino acid residues may be used as the peptide linker for linking the V regions. [0074] DNA encoding scFv is obtained by first amplifying DNA encoding the H chain or the V region of the H chain and the DNA encoding the L chain or the V region of the L chain by using as a template a portion of DNA encoding all the sequences thereof or a desired amino acid sequence therein and a pair of primers defining both the ends, and then amplifying the DNA with DNA encoding the peptide linker and a pair of primers defined in such a manner that both the ends of the peptide linker may be linked respectively to the H chain and the L chain.

[0075] Once the DNA encoding scFv is prepared, an expression vector carrying the DNA and a host transformed with the expression vector can be obtained by conventional methods. scFv can be obtained using the host by conventional methods.

[0076] The antibody fragments can be generated by obtaining and expressing the gene in the same manner as described above and allowing a host to produce the fragments. The "antibody" in accordance with the invention includes such antibody fragments.

[0077] There may also be used a modified product of the antibody, for example, anti-glypican antibodies conjugated with various molecules such as labeling substances, toxin, and radioactive materials. The "antibody" in accordance with the invention includes these modified antibodies. Such modified antibodies can be obtained by chemical modification of an antibody. Methods for modifying antibodies have already been established in the art.

[0078] Further, the antibody for use in accordance with the invention may be a bispecific antibody. The bispecific antibody may include those having antigen binding sites recognizing different epitopes on the N-terminal peptide of GPC3 or the C-terminal peptide of GPC3. Alternatively, one of the antigen binding sites recognizes the N-terminal peptide of GPC3 or the C-terminal peptide of GPC3, while the other antigen binding site may recognize a labeling substance and the like. Such bispecific antibody can be prepared or obtained by linking HL pairs of two types of antibodies or by fusing hybridomas generating different monoclonal antibodies together to prepare a fusion cell capable of producing a bispecific antibody. Further, such bispecific antibody can be prepared by genetic engineering technique. [0079] In accordance with the invention, an antibody with a modified sugar chain may also be used for the purpose of enhancing cytotoxic activity. Modification technique of the sugar chain of antibody is known in the art(for example, WO 00/61739, WO 02/31140, etc.).

[0080] The antibody gene constructed in the manner described above can be expressed and obtained by known methods. In case of a mammalian cell, a conventional useful promoter, the antibody gene to be expressed and poly (A) signal downstream the 3' side thereof are functionally linked for the expression. For example, the promoter/enhancer includes human cytomegalovirus immediate early promoter/enhancer.

[0081] Additionally, the promoter/enhancer for use in the expression of the antibody for use in accordance with the invention includes, for example, virus promoters including retrovirus, polyoma virus, adenovirus and simian virus 40 (SV40)/enhancer or promoters derived from mammalian cells such as human elongation factor la (HEFIa)/enhancer. [0082] In case of using SV40 promoter/enhancer, gene expression can readily be done by the method of Mulligan et al. (Nature (1979) 277, 108). In case of using the HEFIa promoter/enhancer, gene expression can readily be done by the method of Mizushima et al. (Nucleic Acids Res. (1990) 18, 5322).

[0083] In case of Escherichia coli, a useful conventional promoter, a signal sequence for antibody secretion and an antibody gene to be expressed are functionally linked for expressing the gene. The promoter includes for example lacz promoter and araB promoter. In case that lacz promoter is to be used, the gene can be expressed by the method of Ward et al. (Nature (1098), 341, 544-546; FASEB J. (1992) 6, 2422-2427). In case that araB promoter is to be used, the gene can be expressed by the method of Better et al. (Science (1988) 240, 1041-1043).

[0084] As the signal sequence for antibody secretion, pelB signal sequence (Lei, S. P. et al. J. Bacteriol. (1987) 169, 4379) may be used when the antibody is generated in the periplasm of Escherichia coli. After the antibody generated in the periplasm is separated, the structure of the antibody is appropriately refolded for use.

[0085] As the replication origin, those from SV40, polyoma virus, adenovirus and bovine papilloma virus (BPV) may be used. For amplification of the copy number of the gene in a host cell system, the expression vector may carry a selective marker, for example, aminoglycoside transferase (APH) gene, thymidine kinase (TK) gene, Escherichia coli xanthine guanine phosphoribosyl transferase (Ecogpt) gene and dehydrofolate reductase (dhfr) gene.

[0086] So as to produce the antibody for use in accordance with the invention, an appropriate expression system, for example eukaryotic cell or prokaryotic cell system can be used. The eukaryotic cell includes for example established animal cell lines such as mammalian cell lines, insect cell lines, fungal cells and yeast cells. The prokaryotic cell includes for example bacterial cells such as Escherichia coli cell.

[0087] Preferably, the antibody for use in accordance with the invention is expressed in mammalian cells, for example

CHO, COS, myeloma, BHK, Vero, and HeLa cell.

[0088] The transformed host cell is cultured in vitro or in vivo to produce the intended antibody. The host cell may be cultured by known methods. As the culture medium, for example, DMEM, MEM, RPMI 1640 and IMDM can be used. Auxiliary serum fluid such as fetal calf serum (FCS) may also be used in combination.

[0089] The antibody expressed and generated as described above can be separated from such cells or host animals and can then be purified to homogeneity. The antibody for use in accordance with the invention can be separated and purified using an affinity column. A protein A column includes, for example, Hyper D, POROS, Sepharose F. F. (manufactured by Pharmacia). Additionally, any separation and purification methods generally used for protein may be employed in the invention. For example, chromatography columns other than affinity column, filter, ultrafiltration, saltingout, and dialysis may be used in combination to separate and purify the antibody (Antibodies A Laboratory Manual, Ed. Harlow, David Lane, Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory, 1988).

2. Detection of GPC3

20

25

[0090] Using the antibody against the N-terminal peptide of GPC3 in accordance with the invention, GPC3 in a test sample can be detected.

[0091] GPC3 to be detected using the antibody of the invention includes, but is not limited to, full-length GPC3 and fragments thereof. So as to detect GPC3 fragments, preferably, a fragment of the N-terminal peptide is detected.

[0092] The method for detecting the GPC3 protein in a test sample is not specifically limited. The GPC3 protein is preferably detected by an immunoassay method using the anti-GPC3 N-terminal peptide antibody. The immunoassaymethod includes, for example, radioimmunoassay, enzyme immunoassay, fluorescent immunoassay, luminescent immunoassay, immunoprecipitation method, immunonephelometry, western blot technique, immunostaining, and immunodiffusion method. Preferably, the immunoassay method is enzyme immunoassay. Particularly preferably, the immunoassay method is enzyme-linked immunosorbent assay (ELISA) (for example, sandwich ELISA). The immunoassay method such as ELISA as described above can be done by a person skilled in the art according to known methods.

[0093] General detection methods using the anti-GPC3 N-terminal peptide antibody to detect the GPC3 protein in a test sample involve, for example, immobilizing the anti-GPC3 N-terminal peptide antibody on a support, adding a test sample to the support for incubation to bind the GPC3 protein to the anti-GPC3 N-terminal peptide antibody, rinsing the support and detecting the GPC3 protein bound through the anti-GPC3 N-terminal peptide antibody to the support. [0094] The support for use in accordance with the invention includes, for example, insoluble polysaccharides such as agarose and cellulose, synthetic resins such as silicone resin, polystyrene resin, polyacrylamide resin, nylon resin and polycarbonate resin, and insoluble supports such as glass. These supports can be used in the forms of beads and plates. In case of beads, a column packed with beads can be used. In case of plates, multi-well plate (for example, 96-well multi-well plate) and biosensor chip can be used. The anti-GPC3 N-terminal peptide antibody can be bound to the support by general methods such as chemical binding and physical adsorption. Such supports are commercially available.

[0095] The binding of the anti-GPC3 N-terminal peptide antibody to the GPC3 protein is generally done in buffers. For example, phosphate buffer, Tris buffer, citric acid buffer, borate salt buffer, and carbonate salt buffer may be used as a buffer. Incubation may be carried out under conditions commonly used, for example, 4 °C to ambient temperature for one hour to 24 hours. Rinsing after incubation may be done using any solutions which do not inhibit the binding of the GPC3 protein to the anti-GPC3 N-terminal peptide antibody. For example, buffers containing surfactants such as Tween 20 may be used.

[0096] For the method for detecting the GPC3 protein in accordance with the invention, a control sample may be placed in addition to a test sample containing GPC3 protein to be detected. The control sample includes, for example, a negative control sample containing no GPC3 protein or a positive control sample containing the GPC3 protein. In this case, the GPC3 protein in the test sample can be detected by comparison with the results obtained using the negative control sample containing no GPC3 protein and the results obtained using the positive control sample containing the GPC3 protein. Additionally, a series of control samples having serially varied concentrations are prepared and the results of detection in the individual control samples are obtained in numerical figure to prepare a standard curve. Based on the standard curve, the GPC3 protein contained in the test sample can be determined quantitatively, based on the numerical figure about the test sample.

[0097] A preferable embodiment of the detection of the GPC3 protein bound through the anti-GPC3 N-terminal peptide antibody to the support includes a method using the anti-GPC3 N-terminal peptide antibody labeled with a labeling substance.

[0098] For example, a test sample is put in contact with the anti-GPC3 antibody immobilized on a support, which is then rinsed, to detect the GPC3 protein using a labeled antibody specifically recognizing the GPC3 protein.

[0099] In this case, the anti-GPC3 N-terminal peptide antibody immobilized on the support and anti-GPC3 N-terminal

peptide C antibody labeled with a labeling substance may recognize the same epitope of the GPC3 molecule, but preferably recognize different epitopes.

[0100] The anti-GPC3 N-terminal peptide antibody can be labeled by generally known methods. Any labeling substances known to a person skilled in the art can be used, including for example fluorescent dye, enzyme, coenzyme, chemiluminescent substance and radioactive substance. Specific examples thereof include for example radioisotopes (^{32}P , ^{14}C , ^{125}I , ^{3}H and ^{131}I), fluorescein, rhodamine, dansylchloride, umbelliferone, luciferase, peroxidase, alkaline phosphatase, β -galactosidase, β -glucosidase, horse radish peroxidase, glucoamylase, lysozyme, saccharide oxidase, microperoxidase, and biotin. Preferably, in the case that biotin is used as a labeling substance, avidin bound with enzymes such as alkaline phosphatase is further added after the addition of a biotin-labeled antibody. For binding the anti-GPC3 antibody with a labeling substance, any of the known methods such as glutaraldehyde method, maleimide method, pyridyl disulfide method and periodate method may be used.

[0101] Specifically, a solution containing the anti-GPC3 N-terminal peptide antibody is added to a support, such as a plate, to immobilize anti-GPC3 N-terminal peptide antibody. After rinsing the plate, the plate is blocked with for example BSA, so as to prevent non-specific protein binding. After rinsing again, a test sample is added to the plate. After incubation, the plate is rinsed, to which the labeled anti-GPC3 antibody is added. After appropriate incubation, the plate is rinsed and the labeled anti-GPC3 antibody remaining on the plate is detected. The detection can be done by methods known to a person skilled in the art. For example, in case of labeling with a radioactive substance, the detection can be done by a liquid scintillation or a RIA method. In case of labeling with an enzyme, a substrate for the respective enzyme is added to detect enzymatic substrate changes via for example color development by spectrophotometer. Specific examples of such substrate include 2,2-adinobis(3-ethylbenzothiazoline-6-sulfonic acid)diammonium salt (ABTS), 1,2-phenylenediamine (ortho-phenylenediamine), and 3,3',5,5'-tetramethylbenzidine (TME). In case of labeling with a fluorescent substance, the fluorescent substance can be detected with fluorophotometer.

20

25

30

[0102] A particularly preferable embodiment of the method for detecting the GPC3 protein in accordance with the invention involves using anti-GPC3 N-terminal peptide antibody labeled with biotin and avidin. Specifically, a solution containing anti-GPC3 N-terminal peptide antibody is added to a support such as plate, to immobilize the anti-GPC3 N-terminal peptide antibody. After rinsing the plate, the antibody is blocked with for example BSA to prevent non-specific protein binding. After rinsing again, a test sample is added to the plate. After incubation, the plate is rinsed, and the biotin-labeled anti-GPC3 antibody is added. After appropriate incubation, the plate is rinsed, and avidin conjugated to an enzyme, such as alkaline phosphatase or peroxidase is added. After incubation, the plate is rinsed, a substrate corresponding to each enzyme conjugated to avidin is added, and the GPC3 protein is detected using an enzymatic substrate change as an indicator.

[0103] Another embodiment of the method for detecting the GPC3 protein in accordance with the invention involves using a primary antibody specifically recognizing the GPC3 protein and a secondary antibody specifically recognizing the primary antibody.

[0104] For example, a test sample is put in contact with the anti-GPC3 N-terminal peptide antibody immobilized on a support. After incubation, the support is rinsed and the GPC3 protein bound to the support after rinsing is detected using a primary anti-GPC3 antibody and a secondary antibody specifically recognizing the primary antibody. In this case, the secondary antibody is preferably labeled with a labeling substance.

[0105] Specifically, a solution containing anti-GPC3 N-terminal peptide antibody is added to a support, such as plate, to immobilize the anti-GPC3 N-terminal peptide antibody. After rinsing the plate, the antibody is blocked with for example BSA to prevent non-specific protein binding. After rinsing again, a test sample is added to the plate. After incubation, the plate is rinsed and a primary anti-GPC3 antibody is added. After appropriate incubation, the plate is rinsed and a secondary antibody specifically recognizing the primary antibody is added. After appropriate incubation, the plate is rinsed and the secondary antibody remaining on the plate is detected. The detection of the secondary antibody can be done by the methods described above.

[0106] Still another embodiment of the method for detecting the GPC3 protein in accordance with the invention involves using an aggregation reaction. In this method, GPC3 can be detected using a carrier sensitized with the anti-GPC3 N-terminal peptide antibody. Any carriers may be used as the carrier to be sensitized with the antibody, as far as the carrier is insoluble and stable and does not undergo non-specific reaction. For example, latex particle, bentonite, collodion, kaolin and immobilized sheep erythrocyte may be used. Latex particle is preferably used. Latex particles include, for example, polystyrene latex particle, styrene-butadiene copolymer latex particle, and polyvinyltoluene latex particle. Polystyrene latex particle is preferably used. After the sensitized particle is mixed with a sample and agitated for a given period of time, GPC3 can be detected by observing the aggregation under naked eyes since the aggregation level of such particle is higher as the GPC3 antibody is contained at a higher concentration in the sample. Additionally, the turbidity due to the aggregation can be measured with spectrophotometer and the like, to detect GPC3. [0107] Another embodiment of the method for detecting the GPC3 protein in accordance with the invention involves using a biosensor utilizing surface plasmon resonance phenomenon. The biosensor utilizing surface plasmon resonance phenomenon enables the observation of the protein-protein interaction as surface plasmon resonance signal

on real time using a trace amount of protein without labeling. For example, the binding of the GPC3 protein to the anti-GPC3 N-terminal peptide antibody can be detected by using biosensors such as BIAcore (manufactured by Pharmacia). Specifically, a test sample is put in contact with a sensor chip having the anti-GPC3 N-terminal peptide antibody immobilized thereon, and the GPC3 protein bound to the anti-GPC3 N-terminal peptide antibody is detected as the change of the resonance signal.

[0108] The detection methods in accordance with the invention may be automated using various automatic laboratory apparatuses, so that a large volume of samples can be tested at a time.

[0109] It is an objective of the invention to provide a diagnostic reagent or kit for detecting GPC3 protein in a test sample for cancer diagnosis. The diagnostic reagent or kit contains at least the anti-GPC3 N-terminal peptide antibody. In case that the diagnostic reagent or kit is based on EIA, a carrier for immobilizing the antibody may be contained, or the antibody may be preliminarily bound to a carrier. In case that the diagnostic reagent or kit is based on the aggregation method using carriers such as latex, the reagent of kit may contain a carrier having the antibody adsorbed thereon. Additionally, the kit may appropriately contain, for example, a blocking solution, a reaction solution, a reaction-terminating solution and reagents for treating sample.

3. Disruption of cancer cell using the anti-GPC3 C-terminal peptide antibody and cancer therapy using the same

(1) Determination of antibody activity

[0110] The antigen binding activity of the antibody for use in accordance with the invention may be assayed using known techniques (Antibodies A Laboratory Manual. Ed. Harlow, David Lane, Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory, 1988) and an activity of inhibiting the ligand-receptor binding thereof (Harada, A. et al., International Immunology (1993) 5, 681-690).

[0111] A method for assaying the antigen binding activity of the anti-GPC3 C-terminal peptide antibody for use in accordance with the invention includs ELISA (enzyme-linked immunosorbent assay), EIA (enzyme immunoassay), RIA (radioimmunoassay) and fluorescent antibody method. In enzyme immunoassay, a sample containing the anti-GPC3 C-terminal peptide antibody, for example a culture supernatant of a cell producing the anti-GPC3 C-terminal peptide antibody or the purified antibody is added to a plate coated with the GPC3 C-terminal peptide. A secondary antibody labeled with an enzyme such as alkali phosphatase is added and the plate is incubated and rinsed, then an enzyme substrate such as p-nitrophenylphosphoric acid is added to measure the absorbance and assess the antigen binding activity.

[0112] So as to determine the activity of the antibody for use in accordance with the invention, the neutralization activity of the anti-GPC3 C-terminal peptide antibody is measured.

(2) Cytotoxicity

15

20

[0113] For therapeutic purpose, the antibody for use in accordance with the invention preferably has the ADCC activity or the CDC activity as cytotoxicity.

[0114] The ADCC activity can be assayed by mixing an effector cell, a target cell and the anti-GPC3 C-terminal peptide antibody together and examining the ADCC level. As the effector cell, cell such as mouse splenocyte and mononuclear cell separated from human peripheral blood or bone marrow can be utilized. As the target cell, a human cell line such as human hepatoma line HuH-7 can be used. The target cells are preliminarily labeled with ⁵¹Cr and incubated with the anti-GPC3 C-terminal peptide antibody, then effector cells at an appropriate ratio is added to the target cells and incubated. After incubation, the supernatant is collected to count the radioactivity in the supernatant, to assay the ADCC activity.

[0115] Further, the CDC activity can be assayed by mixing the labeled target cell described above with the anti-GPC3 C-terminal peptide antibody, subsequently adding complement, and counting the radioactivity in the supernatant after incubation.

[0116] The Fc moiety is needed for the antibody to exert the cytotoxicity. In case that the inhibitor of cell proliferation in accordance with the invention utilizes the cytotoxicity of the antibody, thus, the anti-GPC3 C-terminal peptide antibody for use in accordance with the invention preferably contains the Fc moiety.

(3) Cell disruption

[0117] The anti-GPC3 C-terminal peptide antibody of the invention may also be used for cell disruption, particularly the disruption of cancer cell. Further, the anti-GPC3 C-terminal peptide antibody of the invention can be used as an anticancer agent. Cancers to be therapeutically treated and prevented by the antibody of the invention include, but are not limited to, hepatoma, lung cancer, colon cancer, breast cancer, prostate cancer, pancreatic cancer and lymphoma,

preferably Hepatoma.

- (4) Administration method and pharmaceutical formulation
- ⁵ [0118] The cell disrupting agent or anticancer agent in accordance with the invention is used for the purpose of therapeutically treating or ameliorating diseases caused by abnormal cell growth, particularly cancer.
 - **[0119]** The effective dose is selected within a range of 0.001 mg to 1,000 mg per 1 kg body weight. Also the effective dose is selected within a range of 0.01 mg to 100,000 mg/body weight per patient. However, the dose of the therapeutic agents containing the anti-GPC3 C-terminal peptide antibody of the invention are not limited to the above doses.
- 10 **[0120]** The timing for administering the therapeutic agent of the invention is either before or after the onset of clinical symptoms of the diseases.
 - **[0121]** The therapeutic agent comprising the anti-GPC3 C-terminal-peptide antibody in accordance with the invention as an active component can be formulated by a conventional method (Remington's Pharmaceutical Science, latest edition, Mark Publishing Company, Easton, USA), and may also contain pharmaceutically acceptable carriers and additives.
 - **[0122]** Examples of such carriers and pharmaceutical additives include water, pharmaceutically acceptable organic solvents, collagen, polyvinyl alcohol, polyvinyl pyrrolidone, carboxyvinyl polymer, carboxymethyl cellulose sodium, polyacrylate sodium, sodium alginate, water-soluble dextran, carboxymethyl starch sodium, pectin, methyl cellulose, ethyl cellulose, gum xanthan, gum arabic, casein, agar, polyethylene glycol, diglycerin, glycerin, propylene glycol, vaseline, paraffin, stearyl alcohol, stearic acid, human serum albumin (HSA), mannitol, sorbitol, lactose and surfactants acceptable as pharmaceutical additives.
 - [0123] In practice, an additive or a combination thereof is selected depending on the dosage form of the therapeutic agent of the invention. However, the additive is not limited to those described above. In case that the therapeutic agent is to be used in an injection formulation, the purified anti-GPC3 C-terminal peptide antibody of the invention is dissolved in a solvent, such as physiological saline, buffers, and glucose solution, and adsorption preventing agents such as Tween 80, Tween 20, gelatin and human serum albumin is added. Alternatively, the therapeutic agent is provided in a freeze-dried form as a dosage form to be dissolved and reconstituted prior to use. As excipients for freeze-drying, for example, sugar alcohols such as mannitol and glucose and sugars may be used.
- 30 Brief Description of the Drawings

[0124]

20

35

50

- Fig. 1 shows bar graphs depicting the results of the analysis of GPC3 mRNA expression using Gene Chip, where Fig. 1A depicts GPC3 expression and Fig. 1B depicts the expression of alpha-fetoprotein (AFP). NL, CH, LC, WD, MD and PD on the holizontal axis represent normal liver, inflammatory lesion of hepatitis, lesion of liver cirrhosis, well-differentiated cancer, moderately differentiated cancer and poorly differentiated cancer, respectively.
 - Fig. 2 shows images of purified soluble GPC3 of heparan sulfate adduct type and the GPC3 core protein, as stained with CBB.
- Fig. 3 shows bar graphs depicting the expression of the GPC3 gene in human hepatoma.
 - Fig. 4 shows the results of western blotting of the soluble form of the core protein using the anti-GPC3 antibody.
 - Fig. 5 shows the principle of sandwich ELISA using the anti-GPC3 antibody.
 - Fig. 6 is a graph of the standard curve for the GPC3 sandwich ELISA using M6B1 and M18D4.
 - Fig. 7 is a schematic view of the GPC3 structure.
- Fig. 8 shows combinations of the anti-GPC3 antibodies employed in ELISA.
 - Fig. 9 is a graph of the standard curve for the GPC3 sandwich ELISA system using various combinations of the anti-GPC3 antibodies.
 - Fig. 10 shows the assay results of the ADCC activity of the anti-GPC3 antibody.
 - Fig. 11 shows the assay results of the CDC activity of the anti-GPC3 antibody.

Best Mode for Carrying out the Invention

- [0125] The invention is now specifically described in the following Examples. However, the invention is not limited by the Examples.
- [0126] In the Examples described in this specification, the following materials were used.
 - [0127] As expression vectors of the soluble form of GPC3 and the soluble form of the GPC3 core protein, pCXND2 and pCXND3 prepared by integrating the DHFR gene and the neomycin-resistant gene in pCAGGS were used.
 - [0128] DXB11 was purchased from ATCC. For culturing, 5 % FBS (GIBCO BRL CAT# 10099-141, Lot#

AO275242/Minimum Essential Medium Alpha medium (α MEM (+)) (GIBCO BRL CAT# 12571-071)/1 % Penicillin-Streptomycin (GIBCO BRL CAT# 15140-122) was used. For selection of stable cell line of DXB11 expressing each protein, 500 µg/mL Geneticin (GIBCO BRL CAT# 10131-027)/5 % FBS/ α MEM without ribonucleotides and deoxyribonucleotides (GIBCO BRL CAT# 12561-056)(α MEM(-))/PS was used alone or with supplemented with MTX to a final concentration of 25 nM.

[0129] HepG2 was purchased from ATCC and maintained in 10 % FBS/Dulbecco's modified Eagle medium (DMEM) (GIBCO BRL. CAT# 11995-065)/PS.

[0130] The hybridoma was maintained in 10 % FBS/RPMI1640/1 \times HAT media supplement (SIGMA CAT# H-0262) /0.5 \times BM-Condimed H1 Hybridoma cloning supplement (Roche CAT# 1088947).

Example 1

10

15

25

30

35

Cloning and expression analysis of human GPC3 (GPC3) cDNA Cloning of full-length cDNA encoding human glypican 3 (GPC3 hereinafter)

[0131] The full-length cDNA encoding human GPC3 was amplified by PCR, using as a template a first strand cDNA prepared from a colon cancer cell line Caco2 by a general method and Advantage 2 kit (Clontech Cat. No. 8430-1). Specifically, 50 μ l of a reaction solution containing Caco2-derived cDNA of 2 μ l, 1 μ l of a sense primer (SEQ ID NO: 1), 1 μ l of an antisense primer (SEQ ID NO: 2), 5 μ l of Advantage2 10 \times PCR buffer, 8 μ l of dNTP mix (1.25 mM) and 1.0 μ l of Advantage polymerase Mix was subjected to 35 cycles of 94 °C for one minute, 63 °C for 30 seconds and 68 °C for 3 minutes. The amplified product from the PCR (inserted in TA vector pGEM-T easy using pGEM-T Easy Vector System I (Promega Cat No. A1360)) was sequenced using ABI3100 DNA sequencer to confirm that cDNA encoding the full-length human GPC3 was isolated. The sequence represented by SEQ ID NO: 3 indicates the nucleotide sequence of the human GPC3 gene, while the sequence represented by SEQ ID NO: 4 indicates the amino acid sequence of human GPC3 protein.

SEQ ID NO: 1: GATATC-ATGGCCGGGACCGTGCGCACCGCGT

SEQ ID NO: 2: GCTAGC-TCAGTGCACCAGGAAGAAGAAGCAC

Expression Analysis of human GPC3 mRNA using GeneChip

[0132] mRNA expression was analyzed in 24 cases with hepatoma lesions (well-differentiated cancer: WD; moderately differentiated cancer: MD; poorly differentiated cancer: PD), 16 hepatoma cases with non-cancer lesions (hepatitis lesion: CH, cirrhosis lesion: LC), 8 cases with normal liver: NL (informed consent acquired; available from Tokyo University, School of Medicine and Saitama Cancer Center), using GeneChip™ UG-95A Target (Affymetrix). Specifically, total RNA was prepared using ISOGEN (Nippon Gene) from the individual tissues, from which 15 µg each of total RNA was used for gene expression analysis according to the Expression Analysis Technical Manual (Affymetrix). [0133] As shown in Fig.1, the mRNA expression level of human GPC3 gene (Probe Set ID: 39350_at) was apparently higher in many of the cases compared with the expression in normal liver tissue, despite the differentiation stages of hepatoma. Furthermore, comparison was made with the mRNA expression of alpha-fetoprotein (Probe Set ID: 40114_at) most commonly used as a diagnostic marker of hepatoma currently. It was shown that even in well-differentiated cancer showing almost no such mRNA expression of alpha-fetoprotein, sufficiently enhanced mRNA expression of GPC3 was observed, and that the ratio of the activation of the mRNA expression of GPC3 was higher. Thus, it is considered that GPC3 detection is useful as a diagnostic method of hepatoma at an early stage.

50 Example 2

55

Preparation of anti-GPC3 antibody

Preparation of the soluble form of human GPC3

[0134] As a material for preparing anti-GPC3 antibody, the soluble form of the GPC3 protein lacking the hydrophobic region on the C-terminal side was prepared.

[0135] Using a plasmid DNA containing the complete full-length human GPC3 cDNA supplied from Tokyo University,

Advanced Technology Institute, a plasmid DNA for expressing the soluble form of the GPC3 cDNA was constructed. PCR was conducted using a downstream primer (5'-ATA GAA TTC CAC CAT GGC CGG GAC CGT GCG C-3') (SEQ ID NO: 5) designed to remove the hydrophobic region on the C-terminal side (564-580 amino acid), and an upstream primer (5'-ATA GGA TCC CTT CAG CGG GGA ATG AAC GTT C-3') (SEQ ID NO.6) with the EcoRI recognition sequence and the Kozak's sequence having been added. The resulting PCR fragment (1711 bp) was cloned in pCXND2-Flag. The prepared expression plasmid DNA was introduced in a CHO cell line DXB11. Selection with 500 μg/mL Geneticin resulted in a CHO line highly expressing the soluble form of GPC3.

[0136] Using a 1700-cm² roller bottle, the CHO line highly expressing the soluble form of GPC3 was cultured at a large scale, and the culture supernatant was collected for purification. The culture supernatant was applied to DEAE Sepharose Fast Flow (Amersham CAT# 17-0709-01), washed, and eluted with a buffer containing 500 mM NaCl. Subsequently, the product was affinity purified using Anti-Flag M2 agarose affinity gel (SIGMA CAT# A-2220) and eluted with 200 µg/mL Flag peptide. After concentration with Centriprep-10 (Millipore Cat# 4304), the Flag peptide was removed by gel filtration with Superdex 200 HR 10/30 (Amersham CAT# 17-1088-01). Finally, the product was concentrated using DEAE Sepharose Fast Flow column, and eluted with PBS (containing 500 mM NaCl) containing no Tween 20 for replacement of the buffer.

Preparation of the soluble form of human GPC3 core protein

20

30

35

45

50

[0137] Using the wild type human GPC3 cDNA as template, cDNA was prepared by assembly PCR, where Ser 495 and Ser 509 were substituted with Ala. A primer was designed in such a fashion that His tag might be added to the C terminus. The resulting cDNA was cloned in pCXND3 vector. The prepared expression plasmid DNA was introduced in a DXB11 line, followed by selection with 500 μg/mL Geneticin, to obtain the CHO line highly expressing the soluble form of the GPC3 core protein.

[0138] A large scale cultivation was done with a 1700-cm² roller bottle, and the culture supernatant was collected for purification. The supernatant was applied to Q sepharose Fast Flow (Amersham CAT# 17-0510-01), washed, and eluted with a phosphate buffer containing 500 mM NaCl. Subsequently, the product was affinity purified using Chelating Sepharose Fast Flow (Amersham CAT# 17-0575-01), and eluted with a gradient of 10-150 mM imidazole. Finally, the product was concentrated with Q sepharose Fast Flow and eluted with a phosphate buffer containing 500 mM NaCl. [0139] SDS polyacrylamide gel electrophoresis showed a smear-like band of 50 to 300 kDa and a band of about 40 kDa. Fig.2 shows the results of the electrophoresis. GPC3 is a proteoglycan of 69 kDa and with a heparan sulfate-addition sequence at the C terminus. It was considered that the smear-like band corresponds to GPC3 modified with heparan sulfate. The results of amino acid sequencing indicated that the band of about 40 kDa had an origin in the N-terminal fragment. Thus, it was anticipated that GPC3 was more or less cleaved.

[0140] So as to remove antibodies against heparan sulfate in the following screening for hybridoma, the soluble form of the GPC3 core protein where a heparan sulfate-addition signal sequence Ser 495 and Ser 509 were substituted with Ala. CHO cell line highly expressing the protein was prepared as above, and the culture supernatant was affinity purified utilizing the His-tag. SDS polyacrylamide gel electrophoresis showed three bands of 70 kDa, 40 kDa and 30 kDa. Amino acid sequencing indicated that the band of 30 kDa was the C-terminal fragment of GPC3. The C-terminal fragment starts from serine 359 or from valine 375. Thus, it was anticipated that GPC3 received some enzymatic cleavage. The reason why the band of 30 kDa was not observed in the GPC3 of heparan sulfate-added type was that the fragment formed the smear-like band due to the addition of heparan sulfate. It is a novel finding that GPC3 receives enzymatic cleavage at a specific amino acid sequence, but the biological meaning thereof has not yet been elucidated. [0141] The inventors made an assumption on the basis of the results that GPC3 on the membrane even in hepatoma patients would be cleaved and secreted as the soluble form in blood. Compared with AFP as a hepatoma marker, the expression of the gene of GPC3 was found higher in hepatoma patients at earlier stages (Fig. 1). So as to examine the possibility as a novel tumor marker with higher clinical utility than that of AFP, an anti-GPC3 antibody was prepared to construct a sandwich ELISA system as described in Example 2 or below.

Preparation of anti-GPC3 antibody

[0142] Because the homology of human GPC3 with mouse GPC3 is as high as 94 % at the amino acid levels, it was considered that it might be difficult to obtain the anti-GPC3 antibody by the immunization of normal mouse with human GPC3. Thus, MRL/lpr mouse with autoimmune disease was used as an animal to be immunized. Five MRL/lpr mice (CRL) were immunized with the soluble form of GPC3. For the first immunization, the immunogen protein was adjusted to 100 μg/animal and was then emulsified using FCA (Freund's complete adjuvant (H37 Ra), Difco (3113-60), Becton Dickinson (cat# 231131)), which was then subcutaneously administered to the mice. Two weeks later, the protein was adjusted to 50 μg/animal and emulsified with FIA (Freund's incomplete adjuvant, Difco (0639-60), Becton Dickinson (cat# 263910)) for subcutaneous administration to the mice. At one week interval since then, booster was carried out

in total of 5 times. For final booster, the protein was diluted with PBS to 50 μg/animal, which was administered in the caudal vein. By ELISA using an immunoplate coated with the GPC3 core protein, it was confirmed that the serum antibody titer against GPC3 was saturated. A mouse myeloma cell P3U1 and mouse splenocyte were mixed together to allow for cell fusion in the presence of PEG1500 (Roche Diagnostics, cat# 783641). The resulting mixture was inoculated in a 96-well culture plate. From the next day, hybridoma was selected with the HAT medium, the culture supernatant was screened by ELISA. Positive clones were subjected to monocloning by limited dilution method. The resulted monoclone was cultured at an enlarged scale and the culture supernatant was collected. The screening by ELISA was done using the binding activity to the GPC3 core protein as a marker to obtain six clones of an anti-GPC3 antibody with a strong binding potency.

[0143] The antibody was purified using Hi Trap Protein G HP (Amersham CAT# 17-0404-01). The supernatant from the hybridoma culture was applied directly to a column, washed with a binding buffer (20 mM sodium phosphate, pH 7.0) and eluted with an elution buffer (0.1 M glycine-HC1, pH 2.7). The eluate was collected into a tube containing a neutralization buffer (1 M Tris-HC1, pH 9.0) for immediate neutralization. After antibody fractions were pooled, the resulting pool was dialyzed against 0.05 % Tween 20/PBS overnight and for a whole day for buffer replacement. NaN₃ was added to the purified antibody to 0.02 %. The antibody was stored at 4 °C.

Analysis of anti-GPC3 antibody

[0144] The antibody concentration was assayed by mouse IgG sandwich ELISA using goat anti-mouse IgG (gamma) (ZYMED CAT# 62-6600) and alkali phosphatase-goat anti-mouse IgG (gamma) (ZYMED CAT# 62-6622), along with a commercially available purified mouse IgG1 antibody (ZYMED CAT# 02-6100) as a standard.

[0145] The isotyping of the anti-GPC3 antibody was done with ImmunoPure Monoclonal Antibody Isotyping Kit II (PIERCE CAT# 37502) by the method according to the attached manual. The results of the isotyping indicated that all of the antibodies were of IgG1 type.

[0146] By western blotting using the GPC3 core protein, the epitopes of the anti-GPC3 antibody were classified. The soluble form of the GPC3 core protein was applied to 10 % SDS-PAGE mini (TEFCO CAT# 01-075) at 100 ng/lane for electrophoresis (60 V for 30 min; 120 V for 90 min), and subsequently transferred on Immobilon-P (Millipore CAT# IPVH R85 10) using Trans-Blot SD Semi-Dry Electrophoretic Transfer Cell (BIO-RAD) (15 V for 60 min). After the membrane was gently rinsed with TBS-T (0.05 % Tween 20, TBS), the membrane was shaken with 5 % skim milkcontaining TBS-T for one hour (at ambient temperature) or overnight (at 4 °C). After shaking with TBS-T for about 10 minutes, each anti-GPC3 antibody diluted with 1 % skim milk-containing TBS-T to 0.1 to 10 µg/ml was added for onehour with shaking. The membrane was rinsed with TBS-T (10 minutes × three times) and shaken with HRP-anti-mouse IgG antibody (Amersham CAT# NA 931) diluted to 1.1000 with 1 % skim milk-containing TBS-T for one hour, and rinsed with TBS-T (10 minutes × three times). ECL-Plus (Amersham RPN 2132) was used for chromogenic reaction. Hyperfilm ECL (Amersham CAT# RPN 2103K) was used for detection. Fig. 4 shows the results of the western blotting analysis. For the classification, it was determined that the antibody reacting with the band of 40 kDa has an epitope at the N terminus, while the antibody reacting with the band of 30 kDa has an epitope at the C terminus. As antibodies recognizing the N-terminal side, M6B1, M18D4, and M19B11 were obtained. As antibodies recognizing the C-terminal side, M3C11, M13B3, and M3B8 were obtained. The results of the analysis using BIACORE indicated that the KD values of the individual antibodies were in the range of from 0.2 to 17.6 nM.

Example 3

30

40

45

55

Detection of the secreted form of GPC3

Mouse xenograft model

[0147] 3,000,000 human hepatoma HepG2 cells were transplanted under the abdominal skin in 6-weeks female SCID mice (Fox CHASE C. B-17/Icr-scidJcl, JapanClair) andnudemice (BALB/cAJcl-nu, Japan Clair). 53 days later when tumor was sufficiently formed, whole blood was drawn out from the posterior cava of HepG2-transplanted SCID mice #1, 3, and 4. Plasma was prepared in the presence of EDTA-2Na and aprotinin (Nipro Neotube vacuum blood tube, NIPRO, NT-EA0205) and stored at -20 °C until assay date. In the case of the HepG2-transplanted SCID mouse #2, whole blood was taken 62 days after HepG2 transplantation. In the case of the HepG2-transplanted nude mice #1 and #2, whole blood was taken 66 days after HepG2 transplantation. As a control, plasma was prepared from normal SCID mouse of the same age by the same procedures.

Sandwich ELISA

20

30

35

40

45

50

55

[0148] So as to detect the secreted form of GPC3 in blood, a sandwich ELISA system of GPC3 was constructed. M6B1 was used as an antibody to be coated in a 96-well plate. M18D4 labeled with biotin was used as an antibody detecting GPC3 bound to M6B1. For chromogenic reaction, AMPAK of DAKO was used for achieving high detection sensitivity.

[0149] A 96-well immunoplate was coated with the anti-GPC3 antibody diluted with a coating buffer (0.1 M NaHCO $_3$, pH 9.6, 0.02 w/v % NaN $_3$) to obtain a concentration of 10 μ g/mL, and incubated at 4 °C overnight. On the next day, the plate was rinsed three times with 300 μ l/well of rinse buffer (0.05 v/v %, Tween 20, PBS) and 200 μ l of dilution buffer (50 mM Tris-HCl, pH 8.1, 1 mM MgCl $_2$, 150 mM NaCl, 0.05 v/v % Tween 20, 0.02 w/v % NaN $_3$, 1 w/v % BSA) was added for blocking. After storage for several hours at ambient temperature or at 4 °C overnight, mouse plasma or the culture supernatant appropriately diluted with a dilution buffer was added and incubated at ambient temperature for one hour. After rinsing with RB at 300 μ l/well three times, the biotin-labeled anti-GPC3 antibody diluted with a dilution buffer to 10 μ g/mL was added, and incubated at ambient temperature for one hour. After rinsing with RB at 300 μ l/well three times, AP-streptoavidin (ZYMED) diluted to 1/1000 with a dilution buffer was added, and incubated at ambient temperature for one hour. After rinsing with the rinse buffer at 300 μ l/well five times, AMPAK (DAKO CAT# K6200) was added for chromogenic reaction according to the attached protocol, and the absorbance was measured with a microplate reader.

[0150] For biotinylation of the antibody, Biotin Labeling Kit (CAT# 1 418 165) of Roche was used. A spreadsheet software GlaphPad PRISM (GlaphPad software Inc. ver. 3.0) was used to calculate the concentration of the soluble form of GPC3 in a sample. Fig.5 shows the principle of the sandwich ELISA in this Example.

[0151] Using the purified soluble form of GPC3, a standard curve was prepared. Consequently, a system with a detection limit of several nanogams/mL could be constructed. Fig.6 shows a standard curve for the GPC3 sandwich ELISA using M6B1 and M18D4. Using the system, an attempt was made to detect the secreted form of GPC3 in the culture supernatant of HepG2 and the serum of a mouse transplanted with human hepatoma HepG2. The secreted form of GPC3 was detected in the culture supernatant of HepG2 and the serum of the mouse transplanted with human hepatoma HepG2, while the secreted form of GPC3 was below the detection limit in the control culture medium and the control mouse serum. On a concentration basis of the purified soluble form of GPC3, the soluble form of GPC3 was at $1.2 \mu g/mL$ in the culture supernatant of HepG2 and at 23 to 90 ng/mL in the serum of the mouse (Table 1).

Assay of the secreted form of GPC3 in the plasma of

Table 1

mior paratoss am to face:	TOTIN OF GECS IN LINE PIESHIE OF A MOUSE LEANSPLANTED WITH HEDGE (NG/ML)	י שוויב הדה בווים	or a mouse	transplante	a with Hepu	(TW/Bu) 7:
	Tumor volume	M6B01(N)-M	M19B11(N)-	M6B1(N)-	M13B3(C)-Bi	M13B3(C)-Bi
	(mm³)	1BD4(N)	M18D4(N)	BioM3C11(C)	oM18D4(N)	oM3B8(C)
Culture supernatant of HepG2		1190	1736	224	234	-
HepG2-transplanted SCID mouse #1	2022	65.4	76.9	<10	<10	<10
HepG2-transplanted SCID mouse #2	1706	71.7	94.8	<10	<10	<10
HepG2-transplanted SCID mouse #3	2257	90.3	113.9	<10	<10	<10
HepG2-transplanted SCID mouse #4	2081	87.3	107.3	<10	15.0	<10
HepG2-transplanted nude mouse #1	1994	58.7	53.6	19.7	35.5	102.2
HepG2-transplanted nude mouse #2	190 & 549	22.9	33.6	<10	11.5	40.6
Normal SCID mouse #1	0	<10	<10	<10	<10	<10
Normal SCID mouse #2	0	<10	<10	<10	<10	<10
Normal SCID mouse #3	0	<10	<10	<10	<10	<10
					i	

Structure of secreted form of GPC3

[0152] It was examined whether or not the blood-secreted GPC3 has the structure of the N-terminal fragment as preliminarily assumed. In case that the secreted form of GPC3 was the N-terminal fragment, it is considered that the secreted form of GPC3 will not be detected by sandwich ELISA with a combination of an antibody recognizing the N terminus and an antibody recognizing the C terminus. Using three types of each antibody recognizing the N-terminal fragment and each antibody recognizing the C-terminal fragment, sandwich ELISA systems with various combinations were constructed. Fig.7 shows the structure of the secreted form of GPC3 and Fig.8 shows combinations of the antibodies. Fig.9 shows a standard curve of the sandwich ELISA. Table 1 shows the assay results. As shown in Table 1, the secreted form of GPC3 was detected at higher values in the culture supernatant of HepG2 and the serum of a mouse transplanted with human hepatoma HepG2 with combinations of antibodies recognizing the N-terminal fragment, while it was detected below the detection limit in many samples from the mice with the systems containing antibodies recognizing the C-terminal fragment. Thus, it was anticipated that the secreted form of GPC3 dominantly comprises the N-terminal fragment. Accordingly, it was suggested that the blood-secreted GPC3 was possibly detected at a high sensitivity by using an antibody against the amino acid sequence comprising the amino acid residue 1 to the amino acid residue 374 of GPC3.

Example 4

10

30

35

40

45

20 Preparation of anti-GPC3 mouse-human chimera antibody

[0153] Using total RNA extracted from a hybridoma producing an antibody capable of binding to human GPC3 (human GPC3-antibody recognizing C-terminus: M3C11, M1E07; human GPC3-antibody recognizing N terminus: M19B11, M18D04, M5B09, M10D02), the cDNA of variable region of the antibody was amplified by RT-PCR. The total RNA was extracted from the hybridoma of 1×10^7 cells, using RNeasy Plant Mini Kits (manufactured by QIAGEN). Using 1 μ g of the total RNA and also using SMART RACE cDNA Amplification Kit (manufactured by CLONTECH), a synthetic oligonucleotide MHC-IgG1 (SEQ ID NO:7) complementary to the mouse IgG1 constant region sequence or a synthetic oligonucleotide kappa (SEQ ID NO:8) complementary to the nucleotide sequence of the mouse k chain constant region, a 5'-terminal fragment of the gene was amplified. The reverse-transcription was done at 42 °C for one hour and 30 minutes. 50 μl of the PCR solution contained 5 μl of 10 × Advantage 2 PCR Buffer, 5 μl of 10 × Universal Primer A Mix, 0.2 mM dNTPs (dATP, dGTP, dCTP, dTTP), 1 µl of Advantage 2 Polymerase Mix (all manufactured by CLONTECH). 2.5 μI of the reverse-transcription product, and 10 pmole of the synthetic oligonucleotideMHC-IgG1 or kappa. After the initial temperature at 94 °C for 30 seconds, a cycle of 94 °C for 5 seconds and 72 °C for 3 minutes was repeated five times; a cycle of 94 °C for 5 seconds, 70 °C for 10 seconds and 72 °C for 3 minutes was repeated five times; and a cycle of 94 °C for 5 seconds, 68 °C for 10 seconds and 72 °C for 3 minutes was repeated 25 times. Finally, the reaction product was heated at 72 °C for 7 minutes. After the individual PCR products were purified from agarose gel using QIAquick Gel Extraction Kit (manufactured by QIAGEN), the products were cloned in pGEM-T Easy vector (manufactured by Promega), and the nucleotide sequence was determined.

[0154] Then, the sequences of the variable regions of the H chain and L chain were linked to the constant regions of the human H chain and L chain. PCR was done using a synthetic oligonucleotide complementary to the 5'-terminal nucleotide sequence of the H chain variable region of each antibody and having the Kozak's sequence and a synthetic oligonucleotide complementary to the 3'-terminal nucleotide sequence and having an Nhel site. The resulting PCR products were cloned in a pB-CH vector with the human IgG1 constant region inserted in pBluescript KS+ vector (manufactured by TOYOBO). The mouse H chain variable region and the human H chain (y1 chain) constant region are liked together via the Nhel site. The prepared H chain gene fragment was cloned in an expression vector pCXND3. The scheme of the construction of the vector pCXND3 is described below. So as to divide the gene encoding the antibody H chain and the vector sequence from DHFR-ΔE-rvH-PM1-f (see WO 92/19759), the vector was digested at the restriction enzyme EcoRI/Smal sites to recover only the vector sequence. Subsequently, the vector sequence was cloned in EcoRI-NotI-BamHI adaptor (manufactured by Takara Shuzo Co., Ltd.). This vector was designated as pCHO1. A region from pCHO1 expressing the DHFR gene was cloned in pCXN at the restriction enzyme HindIII site (Niwa et al., Gene 1991: 108: 193-200). The resulting vector was designated as pCXND3. The nucleotide sequences of the H chains of the anti-GPC3 mouse-human chimera antibodies (M3C11, MIE07, M19B11, M18D04) contained in each plasmid are shown as SEQ ID NOS: 9, 11, 13 and 15, respectively. The amino acid sequences thereof are shown as SEQ ID NOS: 10, 12, 14, and 16, respectively. Additionally, PCR was done using a synthetic oligonucleotide complementary to the 5'-terminal nucleotide sequence of the L chain variable region of each antibody and having the Kozak's sequence and a synthetic oligonucleotide complementary to the 3'-terminal nucleotide sequence and having a BsiWI site. The resulting PCR products were cloned in a pB-CL vector, where the human kappa chain constant region was preliminarily inserted in pBluescript KS+ vector (manufactured by TOYOBO). The human L chain variable region and

the constant region were linked together via the BsiWI site. The prepared L chain gene fragment was cloned in an expression vector pUCAG. The vector pUCAG is a vector prepared by digesting pCXN (Niwa et al., Gene 1991: 108: 193-200) with restriction enzyme BamHI to obtain a 2.6-kbp fragment, which is then cloned into the restriction enzyme BamHI site of pUC19 vector (manufactured by TOYOBO). The nucleotide sequences of the L chains of the anti-GPC3 mouse-human chimera antibodies (M3C11, M1E07, M19B11, M18D04) contained in each plasmid are shown as SEQ ID NOS: 17, 19, 21 and 23, respectively. The amino acid sequences thereof are shown as SEQ ID NOS: 18, 20, 22 and 24, respectively.

[0155] So as to prepare an expression vector of the anti-GPC3 mouse-human chimera antibody, a gene fragment obtained by digesting the pUCAG vector having the L chain gene fragment inserted therein with restriction enzyme HindIII (manufactured by Takara Shuzo Co., Ltd.) was cloned into the restriction enzyme HindIII cleavage site of pCXND3 having the H chain gene inserted therein. The plasmid will express the neomycin-resistant gene, the DHFR gene and the anti-GPC3 mouse-human chimera antibody gene in animal cells.

[0156] A CHO-based cell line for stable expression (DG44 line) was prepared as follows. The gene was introduced by electroporation method using Gene PulserII (manufactured by Bio Rad). 25 μ g of each expression vector of the anti-GPC3 mouse-human chimera antibody and 0.75 ml of CHO cells (1 \times 10⁷ cells/ml) suspended in PBS were mixed together, and cooled on ice for 10 minutes, which was then transferred into a cuvette and received a pulse at 1.5 kV and 25 μ FD. After a recovery time at ambient temperature for 10 minutes, the cells treated by the electroporation were suspended in 40 mL of a CHO-S-SFMII culture medium (manufactured by Invitrogen) containing 1 \times HT supplement (manufactured by Invitrogen). A 50-fold dilution was prepared using the same culture medium, and added at 100 μ I/ well in a 96-well culture plate. After culturing in a CO₂ incubator (5 % CO₂) for 24 hours, Geneticin (manufactured by Invitrogen) was added to 0.5 mg/mL, and continued cultivation for 2 weeks. The IgG in the culture supernatant from the wells of colonies of a Geneticin resistance transformant cell was assayed by the following concentration assay method. A cell line with high productivity was expanded at an enlarged scale. The cell line stably expressing the anti-GPC3 mouse-human chimera antibody was cultured in a large-scale culturing and the culture supernatant was collected.

[0157] The IgG concentration in the culture supernatant was assayed by human IgG sandwich ELISA using Goat Anti-human IgG (manufactured by BIOSORCE) and Goat Anti-human IgG alkaline phosphatase conjugated (manufactured by BIOSORCE) and compared with the commercially available purified human IgG (manufactured by Cappel). [0158] Each anti-GPC3 mouse-human chimera antibody was purified using Hi Trap Protein G HP (manufactured by Amersham). A culture supernatant of a CHO cell line producing the anti-GPC3 mouse-human chimera antibody was directly applied to a column and eluted with elution buffer (0.1 M glycine-HC1, pH 2.7). Eluate was collected into a tube containing a neutralization buffer (1 M Tris-HC1, pH 9.0) for immediate neutralization. Antibody fractions were pooled and dialyzed against 0.05% Tween 20/PBS overnight and for a whole day to replace the buffer. NaN₃ was added to the purified antibody to 0.02 % and stored at 4 °C.

Example 5

30

35

Preparation of a CHO cell line stably expressing the full length GPC3

[0159] Human GPC3 cDNA was obtained by digesting pGEM-T Easy vector with the full-length human GPC3 cDNA cloned therein with restriction enzyme EcoRI (manufactured by Takara Shuzo Co., Ltd.) and cloned in an expression vector pCOS2. The scheme of the construction of the vector pCOS2 is described below. So as to divide the gene of the antibody H chain of DHFR-ΔE-rvH-PM1-f (see WO 92/19759) from the vector, the vector was digested at the restriction enzyme EcoRI/Smal sites, to recover only the vector sequence. Subsequently, the vector sequence was cloned in EcoRI-NotI-BamHI adaptor (manufactured by Takara Shuzo Co., Ltd.). This vector was designated as pCHO1. A region from pCHO1 expressing the DHFR gene was removed, into which the sequence of the neomycin resistant gene in HEF-VH-gγ1 (Sato et al., Mol. Immunol. 1994: 31: 371-381) was inserted. The vector was designated as pCOS2. [0160] A cell line stably expressing the full-length human GPC3 was prepared as follows. 10 μl of the full-length human GPC3 gene-expressing vector and 60 µl of SuperFect (manufactured by QłAGEN) were mixed together, to form a complex, which was then added to a CHO cell line DXB11 to introduce the gene. After culturing in a CO2 incubator (5 % CO₂) for 24 hours, αMEM (manufactured by GIBCO BRL) containing Geneticin (manufactured by Invitrogen) to a final concentration of 0.5 mg/mL and 10 % FBS (manufactured by GIBCO BRL) was used to start selection. The resulting Geneticin-resistant colonies were collected and cell cloning was done by limited dilution method. Individual cell clones were solubilized to confirm the expression of the full-length human GPC3 by western blotting using 55 the anti-GPC3 antibody. A cell strain stably expressing human GPC3 was obtained.

Example 6

ADCC assay using PBMC derived from human peripheral blood

5 (1) Preparation of human PBMC

[0161] Peripheral blood was collected from normal subjects with heparinized syringes, and diluted to 2 fold with PBS (-), and overlaid on FicoII-Paque™ PLUS (Amersham Pharmacia Biotech AB). This was centrifuged (500 × g, 30 minutes, 20 °C), and collected the intermediate layer as a mononuclear cell fraction. After rinsing three times, the resulting fraction was suspended in 10 % FBS/RPMI to prepare a human PBMC solution.

(2) Preparation of target cell

[0162] HepG2 cell cultured in 10 % FBS/RPMI 1640 culture medium was detached from the dish using trypsin-EDTA (Invitrogen Corp), divided in each well at 1×10^4 cells/well in a U-bottom 96-well plate (Falcon), and cultured for 2 days. After culturing, 5.55 MBq of chromium-51 was added and the cells were incubated in a 5 % CO₂ gas incubator at 37 °C for one hour. The resulting cells were rinsed once with the culture medium, to which 50 μ l of 10 % FBS/RPMI 1640 culture medium was added to prepare a target cell.

20 (3) Chromium release test (ADCC activity)

[0163] 50 μ l of an antibody solution prepared to each concentration was added to the target cell on ice for 15 minutes. Subsequently, 100 μ l of a human PBMC solution was added (5 \times 10⁵ cells/well), and incubated in a 5 % CO₂ gas incubator at 37 °C for 4 hours. After incubation, the plate was centrifuged and the radioactivity in 100 μ l of the culture supernatant was counted with a gamma counter. The specific chromium release ratio was determined by the following formula:

Specific chromium release ratio (%) = $(A-C) \times 100/(B-C)$

30

10

[0164] "A" represents the mean radioactivity value (cpm) in each well; "B" represents the mean radioactivity value (cpm) in a well where 100 μ l of aqueous 2 % NP-40 solution (Nonidet P-40, Code No. 252-23, Nakarai Tesque) and 50 μ l of 10 % FBS/RPMI culture medium were added to the target cell; and "C" represents the mean radioactivity value (cpm) in a well where 150 μ l of 10 % FBS/RPMI culture medium was added to the target cell. The test was done in triplicate to calculate the mean of the ADCC activity (%) and the standard error.

[0165] The results are shown in Fig.10. Among the six types of anti-GPC3 chimera antibodies, the antibodies ch. M3C11 and ch.M1E07 recognizing the C terminus exerted the ADCC activity, while the antibodies ch. M19B11, ch. M18D04, ch. M5E09 and ch. M10D02 recognizing the N terminus hardly exerted the ADCC activity. The above results indicate that the ADCC activities of the chimera antibodies depend on the recognition sites of the antibodies. Further, it was expected that the antibodies recognizing the C terminus of GPC3 were possibly useful in clinical applications since the antibodies recognizing the C terminal sides from the cleavage sites exerted the ADCC activity.

Example 7

- 45 Assay of compliment-dependent cytotoxic activity (CDC activity)
 - (1) Preparation of human albumin veronal buffer (HAVB)

[0166] 12.75 g of NaCl (superior grade; Wako Pure Chemical Industries, Ltd.), 0.5625 g of Na-barbital (superior grade; Wako Pure Chemical Industries, Ltd.), and 0.8625 g of barbital (superior grade; Wako Pure Chemical Industries, Ltd.) were dissolved in Milli Q water to 200 mL, and autoclaved (121 °C, 20 minutes). 100 mL of autoclaved warm Milli Q water was added. Then, it was confirmed that the resulting mixture was at pH 7.43 (pH 7.5 recommended). This was defined as 5 × Veronal Buffer. 0.2205 g of CaCl₂-2H₂O (superior grade; Wako Pure Chemical Industries, Ltd.) was dissolved in 50 mL of Milli Q water to 0.03 mol/L. The resulting solution was defined as CaCl₂ solution. 1.0165 g of MgCl₂-6 H₂O (superior grade; Wako Pure Chemical Industries, Ltd.) was dissolved in 50 mL of Milli Q water to 0.1 mol/L. The resulting solution was defined as MgCl₂ solution. 100 mL of 5 × Veronal Buffer, 4 mL of human serum albumin (Buminate^R 25 %, 250 mg/mL of human serum albumin concentration, Baxter), 2.5 mL of the CaCl₂ solution, 2.5 mL of the MgCl₂ solution, 0.1 g of KCl (superior grade; Wako Pure Chemical Industries, Ltd.), and 0.5 g of glucose

(D (+)-glucose, anhydrous glucose, superior grade; Wako Pure Chemical Industries, Ltd.) were dissolved in Milli Q water to 500 mL. This was defined as HAVB. After filtration and sterilization, the resulting solution was stored at a set temperature of 5 °C.

(2) Preparation of target cell

15

20

25

30

55

[0167] CHO cell expressing GPC3 on the cell membrane as prepared in Example 4 was cultured in alpha-MEM nucleic acid (+) culture medium (GIBCO) supplemented with 10 % FBS and 0.5 mg/mL Geneticin (GIBCO), detached from the dish using a cell dissociation buffer (Invitrogen Corp), and divided at 1 \times 10⁴ cells/well in each well of a 96-well flat bottom plate (Falcon), for culturing for 3 days. After culturing, 5.55 MBq of chromium-51 was added, and incubated in a 5 % CO₂ gas incubator at 37 °C for one hour. The resulting cell was rinsed twice with HAVE, to which 50 μ l of HAVE was added to prepare a target cell.

(3) Chromium release test (CDC activity)

[0168] Each chimera antibody was diluted with HAVE to prepare an antibody solution of 40 μ g/mL. The antibody solution was added in a 50 μ l-portion to the target cell, which was then left on ice for 15 minutes. Subsequently, baby rabbit compliment (Cedarlane) diluted with HAVB was added in 100 μ l portions to each well to a final concentration of 30 % (final antibody concentration of 10 μ g/mL), and incubated in a 5 % CO₂ gas incubator at 37 °C for 90 minutes. After centrifugation of the plate, a 100- μ l portion of the supernatant was recovered from each well, and the radioactivity was measured with a gamma counter. The specific chromium release ratio was determined by the following formula:

Specific chromium release ratio (%) = $(A-C) \times 100/(B-C)$

[0169] "A" represents the mean radioactivity value (cpm) in each well; "B" represents the mean radioactivity value (cpm) in a well where 100 μ l of aqueous 2 % NP-40 solution (Nonidet P-40, Code No. 252-23, Nakarai Tesque) and 50 μ l of HAVB were added to the target cell; and "C" represents the mean radioactivity value (cpm) in a well where 150 μ l of HAVE was added to the target cell. The test was done in triplicate to calculate the mean of the CDC activity (%) and the standard error.

[0170] The results are shown in Fig.11. Among the six types of the anti-GPC3 chimera antibodies, the antibodies ch.M3C11 and M1E07 recognizing the C terminus exerted the CDC activity, while the antibodies ch. M19B11, ch. M18D04, ch. M5E09 and ch. M10D02 recognizing the N terminus exerted low CDC activities. The above results indicate that the CDC activities of the chimera antibodies depend on the recognition sites of the antibodies. Further, it was expected that the antibodies recognizing the C terminus of GPC3 were possibly useful in clinical applications since the antibodies recognizing the C terminal sides from the cleavage sites exerted the CDC activity.

Industrial Applicability

[0171] As shown in the Examples, it was suggested such that a portion of GPC3 highly expressed in hepatoma cells may exist as a secreted form in blood. Because the gene expression of GPC3 is observed at an earlier stage than that of AFP, a hepatoma marker, GPC3 detection is expected to be useful for cancer diagnosis. It is observed that GPC3 is expressed in cancer cell lines other than hepatoma cell lines, such as lung cancer, colon cancer, breast cancer, prostate cancer, pancreatic cancer and lymphoma. Accordingly, GPC3 is possibly applicable to the diagnosis of cancers other than hepatoma.

[0172] Additionally, it is also suggested that a secreted form of GPC3 in blood predominantly comprises the N-terminal fragment of about 40 kDa, which is observed in the soluble form of the GPC3 core protein. This indicates that antibodies recognizing the N-terminal fragment are useful as the antibody for use in such diagnosis. In addition, if antibodies recognizing the C-terminal fragment with the ADCC activity and/or the CDC activity are used for treating hepatoma, the antibodies can efficiently reach hepatoma cell without being trapped by the secreted form of GPC3 present in blood. Thus, such antibodies are useful as agents for disrupting cancer cells and as anti-cancer agents.

[0173] The contents of all the publications listed in this specification are entirely included in the specification. Additionally, a person skilled in the art will readily understand that various modifications and variations of the invention are possible without departure from the technical scope and inventive range described in the attached claims. It is intended that the invention also encompasses such modifications and variations.

SEQUENCE LISTING

5	<110> CHUGAI SEIYAKU KABUSHIKI KAISHA	
10	<120> An antibody against blood-soluble N terminal peptide or C terpeptide of GPC3	minal
15	<130> PH-1875-PCT	
20	<140> <141>	
25	<150> PCT/JP02/08999 <151> 2002-09-04	
30	<160> 24	
35	<170> PatentIn Ver. 2.1	
	<210> 1 <211> 31	
40	<212> DNA <213> Artificial Sequence	
45	<220>	
50	<223> Description of Artificial Sequence: Synthetic DNA	
	<pre><400> 1 gatatcatgg ccgggaccgt gcgcaccgcg t</pre>	31
55		

	<210> 2
5	<211> 31
	<212> DNA
10	<213> Artificial Sequence
	<220>
15	<223> Description of Artificial Sequence: Synthetic DNA
	<400> 2
20	gctagctcag tgcaccagga agaagaagca c 31
25	<210> 3
	<211> 2300
	<212> DNA
30	<213> Homo sapiens
35	⟨220⟩
	<221> CDS
	<222> (109) (1851)
40	
	<400> 3
45	cagcacgtct cttgctcctc agggccactg ccaggcttgc cgagtcctgg gactgctctc 60
	gctccggctg ccactctccc gcgctctcct agctccctgc gaagcagg atg gcc ggg 117
50	Met Ala Gly 1

	· ac	c gtg	cgc	acc	gcg	tgc	ttg	gtg	gtg	gcg	atg	ctg	cto	ago	t t g	gac	165
	Th	r Val	Arg	Thr	Ala	Cys	Leu	Val	Val	Ala	Met	Leu	Leu	Ser	Leu	Asp	
5		5					10					15					
	tte	ccg	gga	cag	gcg	cag	ССС	ccg	ccg	ccg	ccg	ccg	gac	gcc	acc	tgt	213
10	Phe	Pro	Gly	Gln	Ala	Gln	Pro	Pro	Pro	Pro	Pro	Pro	Asp	Ala	Thr	Cys	
	20)				25					30					35	
15																•	
	cad	caa	gtc	cgc	tcc	ttc	ttc	cag	aga	ctg	cag	ccc	gga	ctc	aag	tgg	261
	His	Gln	Val	Arg	Ser	Phe	Phe	Gln	Arg	Leu	Gln	Pro	Gly	Leu	Lys	Trp	
20					40					45					50		
											•						
		cca															309
25	Val	Pro	Glu		Pro	Val	Pro	Gly		Asp	Leu	Gln	Val	Cys	Leu	Pro	
				55					60					65			
30																	
		ggc															357
	Lys	Gly		Thr	Cys	Cys	Ser		Lys	Met	Glu	Glu		Tyr	Gln	Leu	
35			70					75					80				
				114					- 4								40.5
		gca															405
40	1111	Ala 85	HIR	reu	ASII	met	90	GIR	reu	Leu	GIII	95	Ala	ser	мес	GIU	
		00					30					90			•		·
45	ctc	aag	t to	tta	att	att	caa	aat	ac t	ara	art f	ttc			T00	+++	453
		Lys													_		400
	100	Буз	I IIC	DCu		105	UIII	иоп	AIG	AIL	110	. IIC	GIII	O I u	nia	115	
50	100					* O O					110						
	gaa	att	et t	øtt	ւ Մ	cat	grr	ឧឧប	aac	tac	acc	aat	acc.	ato	tto	220	501
	544	ail	gıl	gil	. 50	υαι	5 00	aag	aat	ιαυ	acc	ual	gut	aıg	110	aag	201

	Gli	ı Ile	e Val	l Val	l Arg	His	Ala	Lys	Ası	Туг	Thi	Ası	Ala	a Mei	Phe	Lys	
					120		•			125					130		
5																•	
	aad	aac	: tac	cca	agc	ctg	act	cca	. caa	gct	ttt	gag	ttt	gtg	ggt	gaa	549
																Glu	
10				135					140					145			
	ttt	tto	aca	gat	gtg	tct	ctc	tac	atc	ttg	ggt	tct	gac	ato	aat	gta	597
15					Val												
			150					155					160				
20																	
	gat	gac	atg	gtc	aat	gaa	ttg	ttt	gac	agc	ctg	ttt	cca	gtc	atc	tat	645
	Asp	Asp	Met	Val	Asn	Ģlu	Leu	Phe	Asp	Ser	Leu	Phe	Pro	Val	He	Tyr	
25		165					170					175					
	acc	cag	cta	atg	aac	cca	ggc	ctg	cct	gat	tca	gcc	ttg	gac	atc	aat	693
30	Thr	Gln	Leu	Met	Asn	Pro	Gly	Leu	Pro	Asp	Ser	Ala	Leu	Asp	Ile	Asn	
	180				•	185					190					195	
35																	
33	gag	t gc	ctc	cga	gga	gca	aga	cgt	gac	ctg	aaa	gta	ttt	ggg	aat	ttc	741
	Glu	Cys	Leu	Arg	Gly	Ala	Arg	Arg	Asp	Leu	Lys	Val	Phe	Gly	Asn	Phe	
40					200					205					210		•
			•	•													
	ccc	aag	ctt	att	atg	acc	cag	gtt	tcc	aag	tca	ctg	caa	gtc	act	agg	789
45	Pro	Lys	Leu	Ile	Met	Thr	Gln	Val	Ser	Lys	Ser	Leu	Gln	Val	Thr	Arg	
				215					220				•	225	-		
50																	
50	atc	ttc	ctt	cag	gct	ctg	aat	ctt	gga	att	gaa	gtg	atc	aac	aca	ac t	837
	Ile	Phe	Leu	Gln	Ala	Leu	Asn	Leu	Gly	Ile	Glu	Val	Ile	Asn	Thr	Thr	
55																	

			230	ı				235					240	:			
5	1														•		005
J		cac															885
	Asp	His		Lys	Phe	Ser	Lys	. Asp	Cys	Gly	Arg	Met	Leu	Thr	Arg	Met	
10		245					250					255			•		
			٠			,				•							·
	t gg	tac	tgc	tct	tac	tgc	cag	gga	ctg	atg	atg	gtt	aaa	ccc	tgt	ggc	933
15	Trp	Tyr	Cys	Ser	Tyr	Cys	Gln	Gly	Leu	Me t	Met	Val	Lys	Pro	Cys	Gly	
	260					265					270					275	
			•														
20	ggt	tac	tgc	aat	gtg	gtc	atg	caa	ggc	tgt	atg	gca	ggt	gtg	gtg	gag	981
	Gly	Tyr	Çys	Asn	Val	Val	Met	Gln	Gly	Cys	Met	Ala	Gly	Val	Val	Glu	
					280					285					290		
25																	
	att	gac	aag	tac	tgg	aga	gaa	tac	att	ctg	tcc	ctt	gaa	gaa	ctt	gtg	1029
	Ile	Asp	Lys	Tyr	Trp	Arg	Glu	Tyr	Ile	Leu	Ser	Leu	Glu	Glu	Leu	Val	
30		•		295					300					305			
	aat	ggc	atg	tac	aga	atc	tat	gac	atg	gag	aac	gta	ctg	ctt	ggt	ctc	1077
35		Gly															
			310				-•-	315					320	200	,	-	
40													020				
40	ttt	tca	aca	atc	cat	gat	tct	atc	car	tat	atc	C a cr	220	aat	gea	aas	1125
		Ser															1120
45	1 110		1111	116	1113	nsp		116	GIII	1 9 1	Yaı		LAS	ASII	Ald.	Gly	
70		325					330					335					
		•															
50		ctg															1173
	Lys	Leu	Thr	Thr	Thr	He	Gly	Lys	Leu	Cys	Ala	His	Ser	Gln	Gln	Arg	
	340		•			345					350					355	

	caa	tat	aga	tct	gct	tat	tat	cct	gaa	gat	ctc	ttt	att	gac	aag	aaa	1221
5	Gln	Tyr	Arg	Ser	Ala	Tyr	Tyr	Pro	Glu	Asp	Leu	Phe	Ile	Asp	Lys	Lys	
					360				•	365					370		
10	gta	tta	aaa	gtt	gct	cat	gta	gaa	cat	gaa	gaa	acc	tta	tcc	agc	cga	1269
	Val	Leu	Lys	Val	Ala	His	Val	Glu	His	Glu	Glu	Thr	Leu	Ser	Ser	Arg	
40				375					380					385			
15														•			
	aga	agg	gaa	cta	att	cag	aag	ttg	aag	tct	ttc	atc	agc	ttc	tat	agt	1317
20	Arg	Arg	Glu	Leu	Ile	Gln	Lys	Leu	Lys	Ser	Phe	He	Ser	Phe	Tyr	Ser	
			390					395					400				
25			cct														1365
	Ala		Pro	Gly	Tyr	Ile		Ser	His	Ser	Pro		Ala	Glu	Asn	Asp	
		405					410	٠				415					
30				ī										•			
			tgc														1413
35		Leu	Cys	lrp	Asn		Gin	GIU	Leu	Val		Arg	Tyr	Ser	GIN		
	420					425					430					435	
	400	ann		224	~~			400	000	++^	0 0 t	a t a	221	ana	a t a	000	1461
40			agg														1461
	Ald	нта	Arg	ASII		MEL	r A 2	#211	GII		ASII	Leu	піз	GIU		r y S	
					440					445					450		
45	a t a	000	~~	a a t	7 07	001	a t a	atc	a or t	C 2 2	2++	n t t	asc	222	cta	220	1509
			ggc Gly														1003
50	MCL	гуS		455	GIU	110	1 4 1		460	ΔIΠ	116	116	Voh	465	υüu	ננע	
50				400					700					てひひ			

	cac	att	aac	cag	ctc	ctg	aga	acc	ate	tct	atg	ccc	aaa	ggt	aga	gtt	1557
5	His	Ile	Asn	Gln	Leu	Leu	Arg	Thr	Met	Ser	Met	Pro	Lys	Gly	Arg	Val	
			470					475					480				
						~ · ·	~~~		~~~			4 4					100
10			aaa														1605
	ren	485	Lys	изп	Leu	wsh	490		GIY	rne	GIU	3e1 495		ASP	Cys	GIY	
15		400					430					430					
	gat	gat	gaa	gat	gag	tgc	att	gga	ggc	tct	ggt	gat	gga	atg	ata	aaa	1653
	Asp	Asp	Glu	Asp	Glu	Cys	Ile	Gly	Gly	Ser	Gly	Asp	Gly	Met	Ile	Lys	
20	500					505					510					515	
																	•
25	gtg	aag	aat	cag	ctc	cgc	ttc	ct t	gca	gaa	ctg	gcc	tat	gat	ctg	gat	1701
20	Val	Lys	Asn	Gln	Leu	Arg	Phe	Leu	Ala	Glu	Leu	Ala	Tyr	Asp	Leu	Asp	
					520					525					530		
30 .						•					•						
			gat														1749
	Val	Asp	Asp		Pro	Gly	Asn	Ser		Gln	Ala	Thr	Pro		Asp	Asn	
35				535					540					545			
	σοσ	ata	agc	200	+++	cac	220	ctc	aaa	996	att	ant	too.	000	cta	220	1797
40			Ser														1131
	J.u	110	550	1111	THC	1113	поц	555	01,	11.511	, 41	1113	560		DCu	LJS	
								•••					000				
45	ctt	ctc	acc	agc	atg	gcc	atc	tcg	gtg	gtg	tgc	ttc	ttc	ttc	ctg	gtg	1845
	Leu	Leu	Thr	Ser	Met	Ala	Ile	Ser	Val	Val	Cys	Phe	Phe	Phe	Leu	Val	
50		565					570					575					
	cac	tga	ctgc	ctgg	tg c	ccag	caca	t gt	gctg	sccc t	aca	gcac	cct	gtgg	gtctt	СС	1901
55																	

5	His 580	
	tcgataaagg gaaccacttt cttatttttt tctatttttt tttttttgtt atcctgtata	1961
10	cctcctccag ccatgaagta gaggactaac catgtgttat gttttcgaaa atcaaatggt	2021
15	atetttigga ggaagataca tittagiggi agcatalaga tigicettii gcaaagaaag	2081
20	aaaaaaaacc atcaagiigi gccaaailai tcicciaigi tiggcigcia gaacaiggii	2141
•	accatgtett teteteteae tecetecett tetategtte tetetttgea tggattlett	2201
25	tgaaaaaaaa taaattgctc aaataaaaaa aaaaaaaaaa	2261
30	aaaaaaaaa aaaaaaaaa aaaaaaaaa aaaaaaaa	2300
35	<210> 4 <211> 580 <212> PRT	
40	<213> Homo sapiens	
45	<pre><400> 4 Met Ala Gly Thr Val Arg Thr Ala Cys Leu Val Val Ala Met Leu Leu 1 5 10 15</pre>	
50	Ser Leu Asp Phe Pro Gly Gln Ala Gln Pro Pro Pro Pro Pro Pro Asp 20 25 30	
	Ala Thr Cys His Gln Val Arg Ser Phe Phe Gln Arg Leu Gln Pro Gly	

			35					40					45			
_	Leu	Lys	Trp	Val	Pro	Glu	Thr	Pro	Val	Pro	Gly	Ser	Asp	Leu	Gln	Val
5		50					55					60				
	Cys	Leu	Pro	Lys	Gly	Pro	Thr	Cys	Cys	Ser	Arg	Lys	Met	Glu	Glu	Lys
10	65					70			٠		75					80
	Tyr	Gln	Leu	Thr	Ala	Arg	Leu	Asn	Met	Glu	Gln	Leu	Leu	Gln	Ser	Ala
					85		-			90					95	
15	Ser	Met	Glu	Leu	Lys	Phe	Leu	Ile	Ile	Gln	Asn	Ala	Ala	Val	Phe	Gln
				100					105					110		
	Glu	Ala	Phe	Glu	Ile	Val	Val	Arg	His	Ala	Lys	Asn	Tyr	Thr	Asn	Ala
20			115					120					125			
	Met	Phe	Lys	Asn	Asn	Tyr	Pro	Ser	Leu	Thr	Pro	Gln	Ala	Phe	Glu	Phe
25		130					135					140				
	Val	Gly	Glu	Phe	Phe	Thr	Asp	Val	Ser	Leu	Tyr	Ile	Leu	Gly	Ser	Asp
	145					150					155					160
30	He	Asn	Val	Asp	Asp	Met	Val	Asn	Glu	Leu	Phe	Asp	Ser	Leu	Phe	Pro
					165					170					175	
	Val	Ile	Tyr	Thr	Gln	Leu	Met	Asn	Pro	Gly	Leu	Pro	Asp	Ser	Ala	Leu
35				180					185					190		
	Asp	Ile	Asn	Glu	Cys	Leu	Arg	Gly	Ala	Arg	Arg	Asp	Leu	Lys	Val	Phe
			195					200					205			
40	Gly	Asn	Phe	Pro	Lys	Leu	Ile	Met	Thr	Gln	Val	Ser	Lys	Ser	Leu	Gln
		210					215					220				
45	Val	Thr	Arg	Ile	Phe	Leu	Gln	Ala	Leu	Asn	Leu	Gly	Ile	Glu	Val	He
, 0	225					230					235					240
	Asn	Thr	Thr	Asp	His	Leu	Lys	Phe	Ser	Lys	Asp	Cys	Gly	Arg	Met	Leu
50					245					250					255	
	Thr	Arg	Met	Trp	Tyr	Cys	Ser	Tyr	Cys	Gln	Gly	Leu	Met	Met	Val	Lys
				260					265		•			270		

	Pro	Cys			Tyr	Cys	Ası	ı Val	l Va	l Me	t Gli	ı Gl	y Cys	s Me	t Ala	Gly
			275	,				280)				285	j .		
5	Val	l Val	Glu	lle	Asp	Lys	Туг	Tr	Arg	g Gli	і Туі	: Ile	e Leu	ı Sei	Leu	Glu
	. ,	290).				295	i				300) .			
10	Glu	l Leu	Val	Asn	Gly	Met	Туг	Arg	Ile	Ту	r Asp	Me	Glu	Asn	ı Val	Leu
	305	i	•			310)				315	;				320
	Leu	Gly	Leu	Phe	Ser	Thr	Ile	His	Asp	Sei	Ile	Glr	ı Tyr	Val	Gln	Lys
15					325					330)				335	
	Asn	Ala	Gly	Lys	Leu	Thr	Thr	Thr	Ile	Gly	Lys	Leu	Cys	Ala	His	Ser
				340					345					350		
20	Gln	Gln	Arg	Gln	Tyr	Arg	Ser	Ala	Туг	Tyr	Pro	Glu	Asp	Leu	Phe	Ile
			355					360					365			
	Asp	Lys	Lys	Val	Leu	Lys	Val	Ala	His	Val	Glu	His	Glu	Glu	Thr	Leu
25		370					375					380				
	Ser	Ser	Arg	Arg	Arg	Glu	Leu	Ile	Gln	Lys	Leu	Lys	Ser	Phe	Ile	Ser
20	385			•		390					395					400
	Phe	Tyr	Ser	Ala	Leu	Pro	Gly	Tyr	Ile	Cys	Ser	His	Ser	Pro	Val	Ala
					405					410					415	
35	Glu	Asn	Asp	Thr	Leu	Cys	Trp	Asn	Gly	Gln	Glu	Leu	Val	Glu	Arg	Tyr
				420					425					430	• •	
	Ser	Gln	Lys	Ala	Ala	Arg	Asn	Gly	Met	Lys	Asn	Gln	Phe	Asn	Leu	His
40			435					440					445			
	Glu	Leu	Lys	Met	Lys	Gly	Pro	Glu	Pro	Val	Val	Ser	Gln	Ile	Ile	Asp
		450				•	455					460				
45	Lys	Leu	Lys	His	Ile	Asn	Gln	Leu	Leu	Arg	Thr	Met	Ser	Met	Pro	Lys
	465					470					475					480
	Gly	Arg	Val	Leu	Asp	Lys	Asn	Leu	Asp	Glu	Glu	Gly	Phe	Glu	Ser	Gly
50					485					490					495	
	Asp	Cys	Gly	Asp	Asp	Glu	Asp	Glu	Cys	Ile	Gly	Gly	Ser	Gly	Asp	Gly

				500					505				•	510			
	Met	Ile	Lys	Val	Lys	Asn	Gln	Leu	Arg	Phe	Leu	Ala	Glu	Leu	Ala	Tyr	
5			515					520					525				
	Asp	Leu	Asp	Val	Asp	Asp	Ala	Pro	Gly	Asn	Ser	Gln	Gln	Ala	Thr	Pro	
10		530					535					540					•
10	Lys	Asp	Asn	Glu	Ile	Ser	Thr	Phe	His	Asn	Leu	Gly	Asn	Val	His	Ser	
	545					550					555					560	
15	Pro	Leu	Lys	Leu	Leu	Thr	Ser	Met	Ala	Ile	Ser	Val	Val	Cys	Phe	Phe	
					565					570					575		
	Phe	Leu	Val														
20				580					•								
25																	
25	Z010	۱\ E															
	<210)> 3 > 31															
30		:> DN															
				cial	Sec	luenc	e.										
	(510	,,	•••		. 500	Luone	, ,										
35	<220	>															
			scri	ptio	n of	Art	ific	ial	Sequ	ence	: Sy	nthe	tic	DNA			
40						•						-					
	<400	> 5						-									
	atag	aatt	cc a	.ccat	ggcc	g gg	accg	tgcg	С								31
45																	
	<210	> 6															
50	<211	> 31															
	<212	> DN	A									•					

	<213> Artificial Sequence	
5	<220>	•
	<223> Description of Artificial Sequence: Synthetic DNA	
10	<400> 6	
	ataggatoco ttoagogggg aatgaacgtt c	3 1
15		
	<210> 7	
20	<211> 21	
	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	
25		
	<220>	
30	<223> Description of Artificial Sequence: Synthetic DNA	
	<400> 7	
35	gggccagtgg atagacagat g	21
40	<210> 8	
	<211> 23	
	<212> DNA	
45	<213> Artificial Sequence	
50	<220>	
50	(223) Description of Artificial Sequence: Synthetic DNA	

	<400> 8														
5	gctcactgga tggtgggaag atg	23													
10	<210> 9														
	<211> 1392														
15	<212> DNA														
15	<213> Artificial Sequence														
20	<220>														
	<221> CDS														
	<222> (1) (1389)														
25															
	<220>														
	<223> Description of Artificial Sequence: Mouse-human														
30	chimeric antibody (M3C11 H chain)														
	•														
	<400> 9														
35	atg and the ggg che ace the att the cht ghe cht act tha ana ggt	48													
	Met Asn Phe Gly Leu Thr Leu Ile Phe Leu Val Leu Thr Leu Lys Gly														
40	1 5 10 15														
40															
	gtc cag tgt gag gtg caa ctg gtg gag tct ggg gga ggc tta gtg aag	96													
45	Val Gln Cys Glu Val Gln Leu Val Glu Ser Gly Gly Gly Leu Val Lys														
	20 25 30														
50	cct gga gga tcc ctg aaa ctc tcc tgt gca gcc tct gga ttc act ttc	144													
	Pro Gly Gly Ser Leu Lys Leu Ser Cys Ala Ala Ser Gly Phe Thr Phe														
	35 40 45														
55															

5	agt	cgc	tat	gcc	atg	tct	tgg	gtt	cgc	cag	att	cca	gag	aag	ata	ctg	192
	Sei	Arg	Tyr	Ala	Met	Ser	Trp	Val	Arg	Gln	Ile	Pro	Glu	Lys	Ile	Leu	
		50					55					60					
10																	
	gag	tgg	gtc	gca	gcc	att	gat	agt	agt	ggt	ggt	gac	acc	tac	tat	t t a	240
	Glu	Trp	Val	Ala	Ala	Ile	Asp	Ser	Ser	Gly	Gly	Asp	Thr	Tyr	Tyr	Leu	
15	65					70					75					80	
																•	
	gac	act	gtg	aag	gac	cga	ttc	acc	atc	tcc	aga	gạc	aat	gcc	aat	aat	288
20	Asp	Thr	Val	Lys	Asp	Arg	Phe	Thr	He	Ser	Arg	Asp	Asn	Ala	Asn	Asn	
					85					90			•		95		
25																	
	acc	ctg	cac	ctg	caa	atg	cgc	agt	ctg	agg	tct	gag	gac	aca	gcc	ttg	336
	Thr	Leu	His	Leu	Gln	Met	Arg	Ser	Leu	Arg	Ser	Glu	Asp	Thr	Ala	Leu	
30				100					105					110			
	tat	tac	tgt	gta	aga	cag	ggg	ggg	gci	tac	tgg	ggc	caa	ggg	act	ctg	384
35	Tyr	Tyr	Cys	Val	Arg	Gln	Gly	Gly	Ala	Tyr	Trp	Gly	Gln	Gly	Thr	Leu	
			115					120		•			125				
40	gtc	act	gtc	tct	gca	gct	agc	acc	aag	ggc	cca	tcg	gtc	ttc	ccc	ctg	432
	Val	Thr	Val	Ser	Ala	Ala	Ser	Thr	Lys	Gly	Pro	Ser	Val	Phe	Pro	Leu	
45		130					135					140					
	gca	ссс	tcc	tcc	aag	agc	acc	tct	ggg	ggc	aca	gcg	gcc	ctg	ggc	tgc	480
50	Ala	Pro	Ser	Ser	Lys	Ser	Thr	Ser	Gly	Gly	Thr	Ala	Ala	Leu	Gly	Cys	
	145					150					155					160	

	ctg	gtc	aag	gac	tac	ttc	ccc	gaa	ccg	gtg	acg	gtg	tcg	tgg	aac	tca	528
	Leu	Val	Lys	Asp	Tyr	Phe	Pro	Glu	Pro	Val	Thr	Val	Ser	Trp	Asn	Ser	
5		•			165	٠				170					175		
						-											
	ggc	gcc	ctg	acc	agc	ggc	gtg	cac	acc	ttc	ccg	gct	gtc	cta	cag	tcc	576
10	Gly	Ala	Leu	Thr	Ser	Gly	Val	His	Thr	Phe	Pro	Ala	Val	Leu	Gln	Ser	
				180					185					190			
15																	
	tca	gga	ctc	tac	tcc	ctc	agc	agc	gtg	gtg	acc	gtg	ccc	tcc	agc	agc	624
	Ser	Gly	Leu	Tyr	Ser	Leu	Ser	Ser	Val	Val	Thr	Val	Pro	Ser	Ser	Ser	
20			195					200					205				
	ttg	ggc	acc	cag	acc	tac	atc	tgc	aac	gtg	aat	cac	aag	ссс	agc	aac	672
25	Leu	Gly	Thr	Gln	Thr	Tyr	Ile	Cys	Asn	Val	Asn	His	Lys	Pro	Ser	Asn	
		210					215					220					
20						`											
30	acc	aag	gtg	gac	aag	aaa	gtt	gag	ccc	aaa	tct	tgt	gac	aaa	act	cac	720
	Thr	Lys	Val	Asp	Lys	Lys	Val	Glu	Pro	Lys	Ser	Cys	Asp	Lys	Thr	His	
35	225					230					235					240	
	aca	tgc	cca	ccg	tgc	cca	gca	cct	gaa	ctc	ctg	ggg	gga	ccg	tca	gtc	768
40	Thr	Cys	Pro	Pro	Cys	Pro	Ala	Pro	Glu	Leu	Leu	Gly	Gly	Pro	Ser	Val	
					245				•	250					255		
45	ttc	ctc	ttc	ccc	cca	aaa	ccc	aag	gac	acc	ctc	atg	atc	tcc	cgg	acc	816
	Phe	Leu	Phe	Pro	Pro	Lys	Pro	Lys	Asp	Thr	Leu	Met	Ile	Ser	Arg	Thr	
50				260					265					270			
JU																	
	cct	gag	gtc	aca	tgc	gtg	gtg	gtg	gac	gtg	agc	cac	gaa	gac	cct	gag	864

	Pro	Glu	Val	Thr	Cys	Val	Val	Val	Asp	Val	Ser	His	Glu	Asp	Pro	Glu	
	•		275	•				280					285				
5																	
	gtc	aag	ttc	aac	tgg	tac	gtg	gac	ggc	gtg	gag	gtg	cat	aat	gcc	aag	912
	Val	Lys	Phe	Asn	Trp	Tyr	Val	Asp	Gly	Val	Glu	Val	His	Asn	Ala	Lys	
10		290					295					300					
15	aca	aag	ccg	cgg	gag	gag	cag	tac	aac	agc	acg	tac	cgt	gtg	gtc	agc	960
, 0	Thr	Lys	Pro	Arg	Glu	Glu	Gln	Туг	Asn	Ser	Thr	Tyr	Arg	Val	Val	Ser	
	305					310					315					320	
20																	
	gtc	ctc	acc	gtc	ctg	cac	cag	gac	tgg	ctg	aat	ggc	aag	gag	tac	aag	1008
	Val	Leu	Thr	Val	Leu	His	Gln	Asp	Trp	Leu	Asn	Gly	Lys	Glu	Tyr	Lys	
25					325					330					335		
	tgc	aag	gtc	tcc	aac	aaa	gcc	ctc	cca	gcc	ссс	atc	gag	aaa	acc	atc	1056
30	Cys	Lys	Val	Ser	Asn	Lys	Ala	Leu	Pro	Ala	Pro	Ile	Glu	Lys	Thr	Ile	
				340					345					350			
35	tcc	aaa	gcc	aaa	ggg	cag	CCC	cga	gaa	cca	cag	gtg	tac	acc	ctg	ccc	1104
	Ser	Lys	Ala	Lys	Gly	Gln	Pro	Arg	Glu	Pro	Gln	Val	Tyr	Thr	Leu	Рго	
40			355					360					365				
	cca	tcc	cgg	gat	gag	ctg	acc	aag	aac	cag	gtc	agc	ctg	acc	t gc	ctg	1152
				Asp													
		370		•			375					380			•		
50	gtr	ลลล	B BC	ttc	tat	ccc	agc			gcc	gte	gag	tgg	gag	agc	aat	1200
				Phe													
	, a i	r A 2	αīλ	1 116	1 7 1	. 10	061	чоћ	116		, 41	41 u	TIP	JIU	100	11911	

	385					390					395					400	
5	ggg	cag	ccg	gag	aac	aac	tac	aag	acc	acg	cct	ccc	gtg	ctg	gac	tcc	1248
	Gly	Gln	Pro	Glu	Asn	Asn	Tyr	Lys	Thr	Thr	Pro	Pro	Val	Leu	Asp	Ser	•
10					405					410					415		
					ttc												1296
15	Asp	Gly	Ser		Phe	Leu	Tyr	Ser		Leu	Thr	Val	Asp		Ser	Arg	
				420					425					430			
20								.			1						1044
					aac												1344
	111	GIII	435	GIY	Asn	vai	rne	3e1 440	LYS	Ser	vai	мет		GIU	Ala	reu	
25			400					440					445				
	cac	aac	cac	tac	acg	cag	aag	agc	ctc	tcc	ctg	tet	CCE	ggt	aaa	tga	1392
					Thr												1002
30		450		•			455					460		.,	-,-		
35																	
	<210	> 10															
	<211	> 46	3														
40	<212	> PR	T			•											
	<213	> Ar	tifi	cial	Seq	uenc	е										
	<223	> De	scri	ptio	n of	Art	ific	ial	Sequ	ence	: Mo	use-	huma	n			
45		ch	imer	ic a	ntib	ody	(M3C	11 H	cha	in)							
50	<400																
	Met	Asn 1	Phe	Gly	Leu	Thr	Leu	lle	Phe	Leu	Val	Leu	Thr	Leu	Lys	Gly	
	1				5					10					15		

	Val	Gln	Cys	Glu 20		Gln	Leu	Val	Glu 25		Gly	Gly	Gly	Leu 30	Val	Lys
5	D = 0	C1	C1	°2	I ou	1	Lau	Co.=	C		410	C	Clar	Dha	ጥኤ	Dha
10	rio	Gly	35	Ser	reu	Lys	Leu	40		Ala	Ala	261	45	Phe	IIII	rne
15	Ser	Arg 50	Tyr	Ala	Met	Ser	Trp 55	Val	Arg	Gln	Ile	Pro	Glu	Lys	Ile	Leu
20	G1 u 65	Trp	Val	Ala	Ala	Ile 70	Asp	Ser	Ser	Gly	Gly 75		Thr	Tyr	Туг	Leu 80
25	Asp	Thr	Val	Lys		Arg	Phe	Thr	Ile		Arg	Asp	Asn	Ala		Asn
30	Thr	Leu	His	Leu	85 Gln	Met	Arg	Ser	Leu	90 Arg	Ser	Glu	Asp	Thr	95 Ala	Leu
		_		100					105	_				110		
35	Tyr	Tyr	Cys 115	Val	Arg	Gln	Gly	Gly 120	Ala	Tyr	Trp	Gly	Gln 125	Gly	Thr	Leu
40	Val	Thr 130	Val	Ser	Ala	Ala	Se r 135	Thr	Lys	Gly	Pro	Ser 140	Val	Phe	Pro	Leu
45	Ala 145	Pro	Ser	Ser	Lys	Ser 150	Thr	Ser	Gly	Gly	Thr 155	Ala	Ala	Leu	Gly	Cys 160
50	Leu	Val	Lys	Asp	Туг	Phe	Pro	Glu	Pro	Val	Thr	Val	Ser	Trp	Asn	Ser
EE																

					165					170					175	
5	Gly	Ala	Leu	Thr 180	Ser	Gly	Val	His	Thr 185		Pro	Ala	Val	Leu 190	Gln	Ser
10	Ser	Gly	Leu 195	Tyr	Ser	Leu	Ser	Ser 200	Val.	Val	Thr	Val	Pro 205	Ser	Ser	Ser
20	Leu	Gly 210	Thr	Gln	Thr	Туг	Ile 215	Cys	Asn	Val	Asn	His 220	Lys	Pro	Ser	Asn
25	Thr 225	Lys	Val	Asp	Lys	Lys 230	Val	Glu	Pro	Lys	Ser 235	Cys	Asp	Lys	Thr	His 240
30	Thr	Cys	Pro	Pro	Cys 245	Pro	Ala	Pro	Glu	Leu 250	Leu	Gly	Gly	Pro	Ser 255	Val
35	Phe	Leu	Phe	Pro 260	Pro	Lys	Pro	Lys	Asp 265	Thr	Leu	Met	Ile	Ser 270	Arg	Thr
40	Pro	Glu	Val 275	Thr	Cys	Val	Val	Val 280	Asp	Val	Ser	His	Glu 285	Asp	Pro	Glu
45	Val	Lys 290	Phe	Asn	Trp	Tyr	Va l 295	Asp	Gly	Val	Glu	Va! 300	His	Asn	Ala	Lys
50 .	Thr 305	Lys	Pro	Arg	Glu	Glu 310	Gln	Tyr	Asn	Ser	Thr 315	Tyr	Arg	Val	Val	Ser 320

5	Val	Leu	Thr	Val	Leu 325	His	Gln	Asp	Trp	Leu 330	Asn	Gly	Lys	Glu	Tyr 335	Lys
10	Cys	Lys	Val	Ser 340	Asn	Lys	Ala	Leu	Pro 345	Ala	Pro	Ile	Glu	Lys 350	Thr	Ile
. 15	Ser	Lys	Ala 355	Lys	Gly	Gln	Pro	Arg 360	Glu	Pro	Gln	Val	Tyr 365	Thr	Leu	Pro
20	Pro	Ser 370	Arg	Asp	Glu	Leu	Thr 375	Lys	Asn	Gln	Val	Ser 380	Leu	Thr	Cys	Leu
25	Val 385	Lys	Gly	Phe	Tyr	Pro 390	Ser	Asp	Ile	Ala	Val 395	Glu	Trp	Glu	Ser	Asn 400
30	Gly	Gln	Pro	Glu	Asn 405	Asn	Tyr	Lys	Thr	Thr 410	Pro	Pro	Val	Leu	Asp 415	Ser
35	Asp	Gly	Ser	Phe 420	Phe	Leu	Tyr		Lys 425	Leu	Thr	Val		Lys 430	Ser	Arg
40	Trp	Gln	Gln 435	Gly	Asn	Val		Ser 440	Cys	Ser	Val		His 445	Glu	Ala	Leu
45		Asn 450	His	Tyr	Thr		Lys 455	Ser	Leu	Ser		Ser 460	Pro	Gly	Lys	
50																

	<210>	11								•						
5	<211>	1413														•
	<212>	DNA														
	<213>	Artif	icia	ıl Se	quer	ice			٠							
10							•									
	<220>															
	<221>	CDS														
15	<222>	(1)	(141	0)												
																٠
20	<220>															
20	<223> 1)escr	ipti	on o	f Ar	tifi	cial	Seq	uenc	e: M	ouse	-hun	an			
	(hime	ric	ant i	body	(M 1	E07	H ch	ain)							
25																
	<400> 1	1														
	atg gga	tgg	aac	tgg	atc	ttt	att	tta	atc	ctg	tca	gta	act	aca	ggt	48
30	Met Gly	7 Trp	Asn	Trp	Ile	Phe	Ile	Leu	Ile	Leu	Ser	Val	Thr	Thr	Gly	
	1			5					10					15		
35	gtc cac															96
	Val His	Ser	Glu	Val	Gln	Leu	Gln	Gln	Ser.	Gly	Pro	Glu	Leu	Val	Lys	
40		·	20					25					30			
.0																
	cct ggg	gc t	tca	gtg	aag	ata	tcc	tgc	aag	gct	tct	ggt	tac	tca	ttc	144
45	Pro Gly	Ala	Ser	Val	Lys	He	Ser	Cys	Lys	Ala	Ser	Gly	Tyr	Ser	Phe	
		35					40					45				
	•															
50	act ggc							•								192
	Thr Gly	Tyr	Tyr	Met	His	Trp	Val	Lys	Gln	Ser	Pro	Glu	Lys	Ser	Leu	
	50					55					60					
55																

	gag	tgg	att	gga	gag	att	aat	cct	agc	ac t	ggt	ggt	act	acc	tac	aac	240
_	Glu	Trp	Ile	Gly	Glu	Ile	Asn	Pro	Ser	Thr	Gly	Gly	Thr	Thr	Tyr	Asn	
5	6,5	ı				70					75					80	
10	cag	aag	ttc	aag	gcc	aag	gcc	aca	ttg	ac t	gta	gac	aaa	tcc	tcc	agc	288
	Gln	Lys	Phe	Lys	Ala	Lys	Ala	Thr	Leu	Thr	Val	Asp	Lys	Ser	Ser	Ser	
					85					90					95		
15																	
	aca	gcc	tac	atg	cag	ctc	aag	agc	ctg	aca	tct	gag	gac	tct	gca	gtc	336
	Thr	Ala	Tyr	Met	Gln	Leu	Lys	Ser	Leu	Thr	Ser	Glu	Asp	Ser	Ala	Val	
20				100		•			105					110			
25	tat	tac	tgt	gca	agg	agg	ggc	gga	tta	ac t	ggg	acg	agc	ttc	ttt	gc t	384
25	Tyr	Tyr	Cys	Ala	Arg	Arg	Gly	Gly	Leu	Thr	Gly	Thr	Ser	Phe	Phe	Ala	
			115					120					125				
30																	
	tac	t gg	ggc	caa	ggg	act	ctg	gtc	ac t	gtc	tct	gca	gc t	agc	acc	aag	432
	Tyr	Trp	Gly	Gln	Gly	Thr	Leu	Val	Thr	Val	Ser	Ala	Ala	Ser	Thr	Lys	
35		130					135					140					
	ggc	cca	tcg	gtc	ťtc	ccc	ctg	gca	ccc	tcc	tcc	aag	agc	acc	tct	ggg	480
40	Gly	Pro	Ser	Val	Phe	Pro	Leu	Ala	Pro	Ser	Ser	Lys	Ser	Thr	Ser	Gly	
	145					150					155					160	
45	ggc	aca	gcg	gcc	ctg	ggc	tgc	ctg	gtc	aag	gac	tac	ttc	ccc	gaa	ccg	528
	Gly	Thr	Ala	Ala	Leu	Gly	Cys	Leu	Val	Lys	Asp	Tyr	Phe	Pro	Glu	Pro	
50					165					170					175		

	gtg	acg	gtg	tcg	tgg	aac	tca	ggc	gcc	ctg	acc	agc	ggc	gtg	cac	acc	576
E	Val	Thr	Val	Ser	Trp	Asn	Ser	Gly	Ala	Leu	Thr	Ser	Gly	Val	His	Thr	
5				180					185					190			
10	t t c	ccg	gct	gtc	cta	cag	tcc	tca	gga	ctc	tac	tcc	ctc	agc	agc	gtg	624
	Phe	Pro	Ala	Val	Leu	Gln	Ser	Ser	Gly	Leu	Tyr	Ser	Leu	Ser	Ser	Val	
			195					200					205				
15																	
	gtg	acc	gtg	ccc	tcc	agc	agc	ttg	ggc	acc	cag	acc	tac	atc	tgc	aac	672
	Val	Thr	Val	Pro	Ser	Ser	Ser	Leu	Gly	Thr	Gln	Thr	Tyr	Ile	Cys	Asn	
20		210					215					220					
25	gtg	aat	cac	aag	·ccc	agc	aac	acc	aag	gtg	gac	aag	aaa	gtt	gag	ccc	720
20	· Val	Asn	His	Lys	Pro	Ser	Asn	Thr	Lys	Val	Asp	Lys	Lys	Val	Glu	Pro	
	225					230					235					240	
30																	
	aaa	tct	tgt	gac	aaa	ac t	cac	aca	tgc	cca	ccg	t gc	cca	gca	cct	gaa	768
	Lýs	Ser	Cys	Asp	Lys	Thr	His	Thr	Cys	Pro	Pro	Cys	Pro	Ala	Pro	Glu	
35					245					250					255		
	ctc	ctg	ggg	gga	ccg	tca	gtc	ttc	ctc	ttc	ccc	cca	aaa	ccc	aag	gac	816
40	Leu	Leu	Gly	Gly	Pro	Ser	Val	Phe	Leu	Phe	Pro	Pro	Lys	Pro	Lys	Asp	
				260					265					270			
45																	
	acc	ctc	atg	atc	tcc	cgg	acc	cct	gag	gtc	aca	tgc	gtg	gtg	gtg	gac	864
	Thr	Leu	Met	Ile	Ser	Arg	Thr	Pro	Glu	Val	Thr	Cys	Val	Val	Val	Asp	
50			275					280					285				
	gtg	agc	cac	gaa	gac	cct	gag	gtc	aag	ttc	aac	t gg	tac	gtg	gac	ggc	912
55																	

	Val	Ser	His	Glu	Asp	Pro	Glu	Val	Lys	Phe	Asn	Trp	Tyr	Val	Asp	Gly	
5		290					295					300					
	~ • ~	~~~	~ • ~	224									~~~				000
					aat												960
10			vai	HIS	Asn			ınr	Lys	Pro			Glu	Gin	lyr		
	305					310					315	•				320	
15					gtg												1008
	Ser	Thr	Tyr	Arg	Val	Val	Ser	Val	Leu			Leu	His	Gln		Trp	
20		•			325					330					335		
20																	
					gag												1056
25	Leu	Asn	Gly	Lys	Glu	Tyr	Lys	Cys	Lys	Val	Ser	Asn	Lys	Ala	Leu	Pro	
				340					345					350			
30					aaa												1104
	Ala	Pro		Glu	Lys	Thr	Ile	Ser	Lys	Ala	Lys	Gly	Gln	Pro	Arg	Glu	
			355					360					365				
35		٠															
					acc												1152
	Pro		Val	Tyr	Thr	Leu		Pro	Ser	Arg	Asp	Glu	Leu	Thr	Lys	Asn	
40		370					375					380					
45	cag	gtc	agc	ctg	acc	tgc	ctg	gtc	aaa	ggc	ttc	tat	ccc	agc	gac	atc	1200
	Gln	Val	Ser	Leu	Thr	Cys	Leu	Val	Lys	Gly	Phe	Tyr	Pro	Ser	Asp	He	
	385					390					395					400	
50																	
	gcc	gtg	gag	tgg	gag	agc	aat	ggg	cag	ccg	gag	aac	aac	tac	aag	acc	1248
	Ala	Val	Glu	Trp	Glu	Ser	Asn	Gly	Gln	Pro	Glu	Asn	Asn	Tyr	Lys	Thr	
55																	

	405	l	410	415	
5					
	acg cct ccc gtg ctg	gac tcc gac	ggc tcc ttc ttc	ctc tac agc aag	1296
	Thr Pro Pro Val Leu	Asp Ser Asp	Gly Ser Phe Phe	Leu Tyr Ser Lys	
10	420		425	430	
	ctc acc gtg gac aag				1344
15	Leu Thr Val Asp Lys		Gln Gln Gly Asn	Val Phe Ser Cys	
	435	440		445	
20					
	tcc gtg atg cat gag				1392
	Ser Val Met His Glu	•		Gln Lys Ser Leu	
25	450	455	460		
	tcc ctg tct ccg ggt	aaa too	•		14.13
00	Ser Leu Ser Pro Gly			•	17.10
30	465	470			
35					
	<210> 12				
	<211> 470				
40	<212> PRT				
	<213> Artificial Se	quence			
45	<223> Description o	f Artificial	Sequence: Mouse-	human	·
40	chimeric anti	body (M1E07 H	chain)		
50	<400> 12				
	Met Gly Trp Asn Trp	Ile Phe Ile	Leu Ile Leu Ser	Val Thr Thr Gly	
	1 5		10	15	
55					

	Val	His	Ser			Gln	Leu	Gln	Gln		Gly	Pro	Glu			Lys
5				20					25					30		
	Pro	Gly			Val	Lys	Ile		Cys	Lys	Ala	Ser			Ser	Phe
10			35			•		40					45			•
	Thr	Gly	Tyr	Tyr	Met	His	Trp	Val	Lys	Gln	Ser	Pro	Glu	Lys	Ser	Leu
15		50					55					60				
	Glu	Trp	Ile	Gly	Glu	Ile	Asn	Pró	Ser	Thr	Gly	Gly	Thr	Thr	Tyr	Asn
20	65					70					75					80
25	Gln	Lys	Phe	Lys	Ala	Lys	Ala	Thr	Leu	Thr	Val	Asp	Lys	Ser	Ser	Ser
					85					90					95	
30	Thr	Ala	Tyr	Met	Gln	Leu	Lys	Ser	Leu	Thr	Ser	Glu	Asp	Ser	Ala	Val
				100					105					110		
35	Tyr	Tyr	Суѕ	Ala	Arg	Arg	Gly	Gly	Leu	Thr	Gly	Thr	Ser	Phe	Phe	Ala
			115					120					125			
40	Tyr	Trp	Gly	Gln	Gly	Thr	Leu	Val	Thr	Val	Ser	Ala	Ala	Ser	Thr	Lys
		130					135					140				
45	Gly	Pro	Ser	Val	Phe	Р́го	Leu	Ala	Pro	Ser	Ser	Lys	Ser	Thr	Ser	Gly
	145					150					155					160
50	Gly	Thr	Ala	Ala	Leu	Gly	Cys	Leu	Val	Lys	Asp	Tyr	Phe	Pro	Glu	Pro
											-					
55																

						165					170					175	
5		Val	Thr	Val	Ser 180	Trp	Asn	Ser	Gly	Ala 185	Leu	Thr	Ser	Gly	Val	His	Thr
10		Phe	Pro	Ala 195	Val	Leu	Gln	Ser	Ser 200	Gly	Leu	Tyr	Ser	Leu 205	Ser	Ser	Val
15 20		Val	Thr 210	Val	Pro	Ser	Ser	Ser 215	Leu	Gly	Thr	Gln	Thr 220	Tyr	Ile	Cys	Asn
25	;	Val 225	Asn	His	Lys	Pro	Ser 230	Asn	Thr	Lys	Val	Asp 235	Lys	Lys	Val	Glu	Pro 240
30		Lys	Ser	Cys	Asp	Lys 245	Thr	His	Thr	Cys	Pro 250	Pro	Cys	Pro	Ala	Pro 255	Glu
35		Leu	Leu	Gly	Gly 260	Pro	Ser	Val	Phe	Leu 265	Phe	Pro	Pro	Lys	Pro 270	Lys	Asp
40		Thr	Leu	Me t 275	Ile	Ser	Arg	Thr	Pro 280	G1u	Val	Thr	Cys	Val 285	Val	Val	Asp
45	;	Val	Ser 290	His	Glu	Asp	Pro	Glu 295	Val	Lys	Phe	Asn	Trp 300	Tyr	Val	Asp	Gly
50		Val 305	Glu	Val	His	Asn	Ala 310	Lys	Thr	Lys		Arg 315	Glu	Glu	Gln	Туг	Asn 320

5	Sei	Thi	Tyr	Arg	7 Val	•	Ser	Val	Leu	330		Leu	His	Gln	Asp 335	
10	Leu	ı Asn	Gly	Lys 340		Tyr	. Lys		Lys · 345		Ser	Asn	Lys	Ala 350		Pro
15	Αla	Pro	Ile 355		Lys	Thr	Ile	Ser	Lys	Ala	Lys	Gly	Gln 365	Pro	Arg	Glu
20	Pro	G1n 370		Tyr	Thr	Leu	Pro 375	Pro	Ser	Arg	Asp	Glu 380	Leu	Thr	Lys	Asn
25	Gln 385	Val	Ser	Leu	Thr	Cys 390	Leu	Val	Lys	Gly	Phe 395	Tyr	Pro	Ser	Asp	Ile 400
30	Ala	Val	Glu	Trp	Glu 405	Ser	Asn	Gly	Gln	Pro 410	G1 u	Asn	Asn	Tyr	Lys 415	Thr
35	Thr	Рго	Pro	Val 420	Leu	Asp	Ser	Asp	Gly 425	Ser	Phe	Phe	Leu	Tyr 430	Ser	Lys
40	Leu	Thr	Val 435	Asp	Lys	Ser	Arg	Trp 440	Gln	Gln	Gly	Asn	Val 445	Phe	Ser	Cys
45	Ser	Val 450	Met	His	Glu	Ala	Leu 455	His	Asn	His		Thr 460	Gln	Lys	Ser	Leu
50	Ser 465	Leu	Ser	Pro	-	Lys 470										

	<210> 13	
-	<211> 1416	
5	<212> DNA	
	<213> Artificial Sequence	,
10		
	<220>	
	<221> CDS	
15	<222> (1) (1413)	
	<220>	
20	<223> Description of Artificial Sequence: Mouse-human	
	chimeric antibody (M19B11 H chain)	
25		
,	<400> 13	
	atg aac ttc ggg ctc acc ttg att ttc ctc gtc ctt act tta aaa ggt	48
30	Met Asn Phe Gly Leu Thr Leu Ile Phe Leu Val Leu Thr Leu Lys Gly	
	1 5 10 15	
35		96
	Val Gln Cys Glu Val Gln Leu Val Glu Ser Gly Gly Asp Leu Val Lys	
40	20 25 30	
70		
		144
45	Pro Gly Gly Thr Leu Lys Leu Ser Cys Ala Ala Ser Gly Ser Thr Phe	
	35 40 45	
50		

	agt	aac	tat	gcc	atg	tct	tgg	gtt	cgc	cag	act	cca	gag	aag	agg	ctg	192
5	Ser	Asn	Tyr	Ala	Met	Ser	Trp	Val	Arg	Gln	Thr	Pro	Glu	Lys	Arg	Leu	
		50			•		55					60					
10	gag	tgg	gtc	gca	gcc	att	gat	agt	aat	gga	ggt	acc	acc	tac	tat	cca	240
		Trp	Val	Ala	Ala	Ile	Asp	Ser	Asn	Gly	Gly	Thr	Thr	Tyr	Tyr		
45	65					70					75					80	
15																	
		act															288
20	Asp	Thr	Met	Lys		Arg	Phe	Thr	Ile		Arg	Asp	Asn	Ala		Asn	
					85					90					95		
											1.1						000
25		ctg															336
	ınr	Leu	lyr		GIN	met	ASI	Ser		Arg	Ser	GIU	ASP		Ala	rne	
				100					105					110			
30	tat	cac	tat	202	2072	cat	aat	aas	aaa	tat	a a a	220	tac		taa		384
		cac His															504
35	171	1113	115	1111	ni e	1113	изп	120	Uly	1 7 1	O I u	поц	125	Uly	IIP	1110	
								120					100				
	gct	tac	tgg	ggc	caa	ggg	act	ctg	gtc	ac t	gtc	tct	gca	gct	agc	acc	432
40		Tyr															
		130	•				135					140					
45	aag	ggc	cca	tcg	gtc	ttc	ссс	ctg	gca	ссс	tcc	tcc	aag	agc	acc	tct	480
	Lys	Gly	Pro	Ser	Val	Phe	Pro	Leu	Ala	Pro	Ser	Ser	Lys	Ser	Thr	Ser	
50	145					150					155					160	
	ggg	ggc	aca	gcg	gcc	ctg	ggc	tgc	ctg	gtc	aag	gac	tac	ttc	ссс	gaa	528
55																	

	Gly	Gly	Thr	Ala	Ala	Leu	Gly	Cys	Leu	Val	Lys	Asp	Tyr	Phe	Pro	Glu	
5					165					170					175		
							٠,										
	ccg	gtg	acg	gtg	tcg	tgg	aac	tca	ggc	gcc	ctg	acc	agc	ggc	gtg	cac	576
10	Pro	Val	Thr	Val	Ser	Trp	Asn	Ser	Gly	Ala	Leu	Ťhr	Ser	Gly	Val	His	
				180				,	185					190			
15	acc	ttc	ccg	gct	gtc	cta	cag	tcc	tca	gga	ctc	tac	tcc	ctc	agc	agc	624
	Thr	Phe	Pro	Ala	Val	Leu	Gln	Ser	Ser	Gly	Leu	Туг	Ser	Leu	Ser	Ser	
			195					200					205				
20																	
	gtg	gtg	acc	gtg	ссс	tcc	agc	agc	ttg	ggc	acc	cag	acc	tac	atc	tgc	672
				Val													
25		210					215					220					
30	aac	gtg	aat	cac	aag	ссс	agc	aac	acc	aag	gtg	gac	aag	aaa	gtt	gag	720
				His													
	225					230					235					240	
35																	
	ссс	aaa	tct	tgt	gac	aaa	act	cac	aca	tgc	cca	ccg	tgc	cca	gca	cct	768
				Cys													
40					245					250	•				255		
	gaa	ctc	ctg	ggg	gga	ccg	tca	gtc	ttc	ctc	ttc	ссс	cca	aaa	CCC	aag	816
45	Glu	Leu	Leu	Gly	Gly	Pro	Ser	Val	Phe	Leu	Phe	Pro	Pro	Lys	Pro	Lys	
				260					265					270			
50																	
50	gar	acc	ctc	atg	atc	tee	Cãã	acc	cct	gag	gtc	aca	tgc	gtg	gtg	gtg	864
				Met													
55	ush	1111	ДCu	414.0 6			*** 0			o i u	141	1111	. , .	1		•	

		275	•	280) .		285	
5						,		
v	gac gtg	agc cac	gaa gac	cct gag	gtc aag	ttc aac	tgg tac gi	g gac 912
	Asp Val	Ser His	Glu Asp	Pro Glu	ı Val Lys	Phe Asn	Trp Tyr Va	ıl Asp
10	290	,		295		3.00		•
				·				
	ggc gtg	gag gtg	cat aat	gcc aag	aca aag	ccg cgg	gag gag ca	g tac 960
15							Glu Glu Gl	
	305		310			315		320
20	aac agc	acg tac	cgt gtg	gtc ago	gtc ctc	acc gtc	ctg cac ca	g gac 1008
							Leu His Gl	
			325		330		33	
25								
	tgg ctg	aat ggc	aag gag	tac aag	tgc aag	gtc tcc	aac aaa gc	c ctc 1056
30							Asn Lys Al	
00		340		.,,.	345		350	
	•							
35	cca gcc	ccc atc	gag aaa	acc atc	tcc aaa	gcc aaa	ggg cag cc	c cga 1104
				_			Gly Gln Pr	
		355		360			365	
40					•			
	gaa cca	cag gtg	tac acc	ctg ccc	cca tcc	cgg gat	gag ctg ac	c aag 1152
							Glu Leu Th	
45	370		•	375		380		
				- , -				
50	aac cag	gte age	ctg acc	tgc ctg	gtc aaa	ggc ttc	tat ccc ag	c gac 1200
50							Tyr Pro Se	
	385	ימו טכו	390	oja rel	tal Dig	395	171 LLU 36	400
55	301		0.50			030		400

	atc	gcc	gtg	gag	tgg	gag	agc	aat	ggg	cag	ccg	gag	aac	aac	tac	aag	1248
	Ile	Ala	Val	Glu	Trp	Glu	Ser	Asn	Gly	Gln	Pro	Glu	Asn	Asn	Tyr	Lys	
5					405					410					415	•	
																	-
10	acc	acg	çc t	ccc	gtg	ctg	gac	tcc	gac	ggc	tcc	ttc	ttc	ctc	tac	agc	1296
,,	Thr	Thr	Pro	Pro	Val	Leu	Asp	Ser	Asp	Gly	Ser	Phe	Phe	Leu	Tyr	Ser	
				420					425					430			
15																	
	aag	ctc	acc	gtg	gac	aag	agc	agg	tgg	cag	cag	ggg	aac	gtc	ttc	tca	1344
	Lys	Leu	Thr	Val	Asp	Lys	Ser	Arg	Trp	Gln	Gin	Gly	Asn	Val	Phe	Ser	
20			435					440					445				
0.5	tgc	tcc	gtg	atg	cat	gag	gc t	ctg	cac	aac	cac	tac	acg	cag	aag	agc	1392
25	Cys		Val	Met	His	Glu		Leu	His	Asn	His		Thr	Gln	Lys	Ser	
		450					455					460					
30	,																1410
			ctg					tga									1416
	Leu	261	Leu	261	Pro		Lys										
35	465					470											
40	2910)> 14															
40		> 19 > 47															
	<212																
45			tifi	cial	Sea	nenc	e										
								ial	Sequ	ence	: Mo	use-	huma	n		•	
	,			_					H ch					-			
50		011						-	•								

	<40	0> 1	4													
5	Me t		Phe	Gly	Leu 5		Leu	Ile	Phe	Leu 10		Leu	Thr	Leu	Lys 15	Gly
10	Val	Gln	Cys	Glu 20		Gln	Leu	Val	Glu 25		Gly	Gly	Asp	Leu 30	Val	Lys
15	Pro	Gly	Gly 35	Thr	Leu	Lys	Leu	Ser 40	Cys	Ala	Ala	Ser	Gly 45	Ser	Thr	Phe
20	Ser	Asn 50	Tyr	Ala	Met	Ser	Trp 55	Val	Arg	Gln	Thr	Pro 60	Glu	Lys	Arg	Leu
25	GIu 65	Trp	Val	Ala	Ala	Ile 70	Asp	Ser	Asn	Gly	Gly 75	Thr	Thr	Tyr	Tyr	Pro 80
30	Asp	Thr	Met	Lys	Asp 85	Arg	Phe	Thr	Ile	Ser 90	Arg	Asp	Asn	Ala	Lys 95	Asn
35	Thr	Leu	Tyr	Leu 100	Gln	Met	Asn	Ser	Leu 105	Arg	Ser	Glu	Asp	Thr 110	Ala	Phe
45	Т уг	His	Cys 115	Thr	Arg	His	Asn	Gly 120	Gly	Tyr	Glu	Asn	Tyr 125	Gly	Trp	Phe
50	Ala	Tyr 130	Trp	Gly	Gln	Gly	Thr 135	Leu	Val	Thr	Val	Ser 140	Ala	Ala	Ser	Thr
55	Lys	Gly	Pro	Ser	Vai	Phe	Pro	Leu	Ala	Pro	Ser	Ser	Lys	Ser	Tḥr	Ser

	145					150					155					160
5	Gly	Gly	Thr	Ala	Ala 165	Leu	Gly	Cys	Leu	Val 170	Lys	Asp	Tyr	Phe	Pro 175	Glu
10	Pro	V.a l	Thr	Val 180	Ser	Trp	Asn	Ser	Gly 185	Ala	Leu	Thr	Ser	Gly 190	Val	His
15	Thr	Phe	Pro 195	Ala	Val	Leu	Gln	Ser 200	Ser	Gly	Leu	Tyr	Ser 205	Leu	Ser	Ser
25	Val	Val 210	Thr	Val	Pro	Ser	Ser 215	Ser	Leu	Gly	Thr	Gln 220	Thr	Туг	Ile	Cys
30	Asn 225	·Val	Asn	His	Lys	Pro 230	Ser	Asn	Thr	Lys	Val 235	Asp	Lys	Lys	Val	G1u 240
35 .	Pro	Lys	Ser	Cys	Asp 245	Lys	Thr	His	Thr	Cys 250	Pro	Pro	Cys	Pro	Ala 255	Pro
40	Glu	Leu	Leu	Gly 260	Gly	Pro	Ser	Val	Phe 265	Leu	Phe	Pro	Pro	Lys 270	Pro	Lys
4 5	Asp	Thr	Leu 275	Met	lle	Ser	Arg	Thr 280	Pro	Glu	Val	Thr	Cys 285	Val	Val	Val
50	Asp	Val 290	Ser	His	Glu _.	Asp	Pro 295	Glu	Val	Lys	Phe	Asn 300	Trp	Tyr	Val	Asp

	Gly	Val	Glu	Val	His	Asn	Ala	Lys	Thr	Lys	Pro	Arg	Glu	Glu	Gln	Tyr
5	305	· .				310				:	315					320
	Asn	Ser	Thr	Tyr			Val	Ser	Val		Thr	Val	Leu	His		Asp
10					325					330					335	
	Trp	Leu	Asn	Gly	Lys	Glu	Tyr	Lys	Cys	Lys	Val	Ser	Asn	Lys	Ala	Leu
15				340					345					350		
	Pro	Ala	Pro	Ile	Glu	Lys	Thr	Ile	Ser	Lys	Ala	Lys	Gly	Gln	Pro	Arg
20			355					360					365			
25	Glu	Pro	Gln	Val	Tyr	Thr	Leu	Pro	Pro	Ser	Arg	Asp	Glu	Leu	Thr	Lys
		370					375					380				
30	Asn	Gln	Val	Ser	Leu	Thr	Cys	Leu	Val	Lys	Gly	Phe	Tyr	Pro	Ser	Asp
	385					390					395					400
35	Ile	Ala	Val	Glu	Trp	Glu	Ser	Asn	Gly	Gln	Pro	Glu	Asn	Asn	Tyr	Lys
					405					410					415	
40	Thr	Thr	Pro	Pro	Val	Leu	Asp	Ser	Asp	Gly	Ser	Phe	Phe	Leu	Tyr	Ser
				420					425					430		
4 5	Lys	Leu	Thr	Val	Asp	Lys	Ser	Arg	Trp	Gln	Gln	Gly	Asn	Val	Phe	Ser
			435					440					445			
50	Cys	Ser	Val	Met	His	Glu	Ala	Leu	His	Asn	His	Tyr	Thr	Gln	Lys	Ser
55		450					455					460				
22																

	Leu Ser Leu S	Ser Pro Gly Lys	•		
5	465	470			
		•		•	
10					
	<210> 15				•
	<211> 1413				
15	<212> DNA				
	<213> Artific	cial Sequence			
20	(0.00)				
	<220>				
	<221> CDS				
25	<222> (1) (14	410)			
	<220>				
30		tion of Artificial	Sequence: Mous	e-hiiman	
		c antibody (M18D04			
35	<400> 15				
	atg gaa tot aa	ac tgg ata ctt cct	ttt att ctg tce	g gta gct tca ggg	48
	Met Glu Ser As	sn Trp Ile Leu Pro	Phe Ile Leu Sei	Val Ala Ser Gly	
40	1	5	10	15	
45	gtc tac tca ga	ag gtt cag ctc cag	cag tot ggg act	gtg ctg gca agg	96
	Val Tyr Ser Gl	lu Val Gln Leu Gln	Gln Ser Gly Thr	Val Leu Ala Arg	
	2	20	25	30	
50					
	cct ggg gct tc	ca gtg aag atg tcc	tgc aag gct tct	ggc tac acc ttt	144

	Pro	Gly	Ala	Ser	Val	Lys	Me t	Ser	Cys	Lys	Ala	Ser	Gly	Tyr	Ţhr	Phe	
5			35					40					45				
	act	ggc	tac	t gg	atg	cgc	tgg	gta	aaa	cag	agg	cct	gga	cag	ggt	ctg	192
10	Thr	Gly	Tyr	Trp	Met	Arg	Trp	Val	Lys	Gln	Arg	Pro	Gly	Gln	Gly	Leu	
		50					55				•	60					
15	gaa	tgg	att	ggc	gct	att	tat	cct	gga	aat	agt	gat	aca	aca	tac	aac	240
	Glu	Trp	He	Gly	Ala	Ile	Tyr	Pro	Gly	Asn	Ser	Asp	Thr	Thr	Tyr	Asn	
20	65					70					. 75					80	
	cag	aag	ttc	aag	ggc	aag	gcc	aaa	ctg	act	gca	gtc	aca	tct	gtc	agc	288
25	Gln	Lys	Phe	Lys	Gly	Lys	Ala	Lys	Leu	Thr	Ala	Val	Thr	Ser	Val	Ser	
20					85		•			90					95		
30	act	gcc	tac	atg	gaa	ctc	agc	agc	ctg	aca	aat	gag	gac	tct	gcg	gtc	336
	Thr	Ala	Tyr	Met	Glu	Leu	Ser	Ser	Leu	Thr	Asn	Glu	Asp	Ser	Ala	Val	
				100					105					110			
35																	
	tat	tac	tgt	tca	aga	tcg	ggg	gac	cta	act	ggg	ggg	ttt	gct	t ac	tgg	384
	Tyr	Tyr	Cys	Ser	Arg	Ser	Gly	Asp	Leu	Thr	Gly	Gly	Phe	Ala	Tyr	Trp	
40			115					120					125				
45	ggc	caa	ggg	ac t	ctg	gtc	act	gtc	tct	aca	gcc	aaa	gct	agc	acc	aag	432
	Gly	Gln	Gly	Thr	Leu	Val	Thr	Val	Ser	Thr	Ala	Lys	Ala	Ser	Thr	Lys	
		130					135					140					
50																	
	ggc	cca	tcg	gtc	ttc	ccc	ctg	gca	ccc	tcc	tcc	aag	agc	acc	tct	ggg .	480
	Gly	Pro	Ser	Val	Phe	Pro	Leu	Ala	Pro	Ser	Ser	Lys	Ser	Thr	Ser	Gly	
55																	

	145	-				150					155					160	
5	ggc	aca	gcg	gcc	ctg	ggc	tgc	ctg	gtc	aag	gac	tac	ttc	ccc	gaa	ccg	528
	Gly	Thr	Ala	Ala	Leu	Gly	Cys	Leu	Val	Lys	Asp	Tyr	Phe	Pro	Glu	Pro	
10					165					170					175		
	gtg	acg	gtg	tcg	tgg	aac	tca	ggc	gcc	ctg	acc	agc	ggc	gtg	cac	acc	576
15	Val	Thr	Val	Ser	Trp	Asn	Ser	Gly	Ala	Leu	Thr	Ser	Gly	Val	His	Thr	
				180					185					190			
20	ttc	ccg	gc t	gtc	cta	cag	tcc	tca	gga	ctc	tac	tcc	ctc	agc	agc	gtg	624
	Phe	Pro	Ala	Val	Leu	Gln	Ser	Ser	Gly	Leu	Туг	Ser	Leu	Ser	Ser	Val	
25			195					200					205				
	gtg	acc	gtg	ccc	tcc	agc	agc	ttg	ggc	acc	cag	acc	tac	atc	t gc	aac	672
30	Val	Thr	Val	Pro	Ser	Ser	Ser	Leu	Gly	Thr	Gln	Thr	Tyr	Ile	Cys	Asn	
30		210					215					220		,			
35	gtg	aat	cac	aag	ccc	agc	aac	acc	aag	gtg	gac	aag	aaa	gtt	gag	ссс	720
	Val	Asn	His	Lys	Pro	Ser	Asn	Thr	Lys	Val	Asp	Lys	Lys	Val	Glu	Pro	
40	225					230					235					240	
	aaa	tct	tgt	gac	aaa	act	cac	aca	tgc	cca	ccg	tgc	cca	gca	cct	gaa	768
			Cys														
45			·		245					250		-			255		
50	ctc	ctg	ggg	gġa	ccg	tca	gtc	ttc	ctc	ttc	ccc	cca	aaa	ccc	aag	gac	816
J.	Leu	Leu	Glý	Gly	Pro	Ser	Val	Phe	Leu	Phe	Pro	Pro	Lys	Pro	Lys	Asp	
				260					265					270			

	acc	ctc	atg	atc	tcc	cgg	acc	cct	gag	gtc	aca	tgc	gtg	gtg	gtg	gac	864
	Thr	Leu	Met	Ile	Ser	Arg	Thr	Pro	Glu	Val	Thr	Cys	Val	Val	Val	Asp	
5			275					280		·			285				
	gtg	agc	cac	gaa	gac	cct	gag	gtc	aag	ttc	aac	tgg	tac	gtg	gac	ggc	912
10		Ser															
		290					295					300					
15																	
	gtg	gag	gtg	cat	aat	gcc	aag	aca	aag	ccg	cgg	gag	gag	cag	tac	aac	960
	Val	Glu	Val	His	Asn	Ala	Lys	Thr	Lys	Pro	Arg	Glu	Glu	Gln	Tyr	Asn	
20	305					310					315					320	
	200	acg	tac	o a t	a ta	a t o	0.00	a t a	a t a	200	a to	a t a	202	000	700	taa	1008
25		Thr															1000
	501	1111	1 9 1	VI P	325	141	261	141	Leu	330	741	ren	шъ		335	H	
					020					000					000		
30	ctg	aat	ggc	aag	gag	tac	aag	tgc	aag	gtc	tcc	aac	aaa	gcc	ctc	cca	1056
		Asn															
35				340					345					350			
	gcc	ссс	atc	gag	aaa	acc	atc	tcc	aaa	gcc	aaa	ggg	cag	ссс	cga	gaa	1104
40	Ala	Pro	Ile	Glu	Lys	Thr	Ile	Ser	Lys	Ala	Lys	Gly	Gln	Pro	Arg	Glu	
			355					360					365			•	
45	cca	cag	ata	tac	200	cta	ccc	CC3	tcc	eaa	an t	a . a	c t m	200	າລຕ	220	1152
		Gln															1106
	110	370	141	1 7 1	1111		375	110	nei	nig	wsh	380	LEU	1111	LYS	U9II	
50		010					טוט					900					

	cag gtc agc c	tg acc tgc ct	g gtc aaa ggc	ttc tat ccc agc	gac atc 1200
				Phe Tyr Pro Ser	•
5	385	390		395	400
			•		
10	gcc gtg gag t	gg gag agc aa	t ggg cag ccg	gag aac aac tac	aag acc 1248
	Ala Val Glu T	rp Glu Ser As	n Gly Gln Pro	Glu Asn Asn Tyr	Lys Thr
	•	405	410		415
15					
	acg cct ccc g	tg ctg gac tc	c gac ggc tcc	ttc ttc ctc tac	agc aag 1296
	Thr Pro Pro Va	al Leu Asp Se	r Asp Gly Ser	Phe Phe Leu Tyr	Ser Lys
20	42	20	425	430	
25	ctc acc gtg ga	ic aag agc ag	g tgg cag cag	ggg aac gtc ttc	tca tgc 1344
	Leu Thr Val As	sp Lys Ser Ar	g Trp Gln Gln	Gly Asn Val Phe	Ser Cys
	435		440	445	
30					
	tcc gtg atg ca	it gag gct cti	cac aac cac	tac acg cag aag	agc ctc 1392
	Ser Val Met Hi	s Glu Ala Lei	His Asn His	Tyr Thr Gln Lys	Ser Leu
35	450	459	j	460	
40	tcc ctg tct cc		l ,		1413
	Ser Leu Ser Pr				
	465	470			
45					
	Z910\ 10			•	
	<210> 16				
50	<211> 470				
	<212> PRT	al Canus			
55	<213> Artifici	ar Sedneuce			
00					

	<22	23> I)esci	ipti	on c	f Ar	tifi	cial	Seq	uenc	e: N	louse	-hun	an		
5		c	:hime	ric	ant i	body	/ (M 1	8D04	Нс	hain	ı)			·		
	<40	10> 1	6				٠									
0	Met	Glu	Ser	Asn	Trp	Ile	Leu	Pro	Phe	Ile	Leu	. Ser	Val	Ala	Ser	Gly
	1	•			5					10					15	
5	Val	Tyr	Ser	Glu 20		Gln	Leu	Gln	Gln 25	Ser	Gly	Thr	Val	Leu 30		Arg
				20					,					00		
0	Pro	Gly	Ala	Ser	Val	Lys	Met	Ser	Cys	Lys	Ala	Ser	Gly	Tyr	Thr	Phe
			35	•				40					45			
5	Thr	Gly	Tyr	Trp	Met		Trp	Val	Lys	Gln	Arg	Pro	Gly	Gln	Gly	Leu
		50					55					60				
0											·					,
		Trp	Ile	Gly	Ala	Ile	Tyr	Pro	Gly	Asn	Ser	Asp	Thr	Thr	Tyr	Asn
	65					70					75					80
5	0.1		Di	•	0.1			·	_					_		
	GIN	Lys	rne	Lys	Gly	Lys	Ala	Lys	Leu		Ala	Val	Thr	Ser		Ser
)					85				ě	90					95	
	Thr	Ala	Tyr	Met	Glu	Leu	Ser	Ser	Leu	Thr	Asn	Glu	Asp	Ser	Ala	Val
				100					105				-	110		
5																
	Tyr	Tyr	Cys	Ser	Arg	Ser	Gly	Asp	Leu	Thr	Gly	Gly	Phe	Ala	Tyr	Trp
0			115					120					125			
	Gly	Gln	Gly	Thr	Leu	Val	Thr	Val	Ser	Thr	Ala	Lys	Ala	Ser	Thr	Lys
5																

		130	١				135	;				140)			
5	Gly 145		Ser	Val	Phe	Pro		ı Ala	Pro	Ser	Ser 155		Ser	Thr	Ser	Gly 160
10	Gly	Thr	Ala	Ala	Leu 165	Gly	Cys	Leu	Val	Lys 170	Asp	Tyr	Phe	Pro	Glu 175	
15	Val	Thr	Val	Ser 180	Trp	Asn	Ser	Gly	Ala 185	Leu	Thr	Ser	Gly	Val	His	Thr
20	Phe	Pro	Ala 195	Val	Leu	Gin	Ser	Ser 200	Gly	Leu	Tyr	Ser	Leu 205	Ser	Ser	Val
30	Val	Thr 210	Val	Pro	Ser	Ser	Ser 215	Leu	Gly	Thr	Gln	Thr 220	Tyr	Ile	Cys	Asn
35	Val 225	Asn	His	Lys	Pro	Ser 230	Asn	Thr	Lys	Val	Asp 235	Lys	Lys	Val	Glu	Pro 240
40	Lys	Ser	Cys	Asp	Lys 245	Thr	His	Thr	Cys	Pro 250	Pro	Cys	Pro	Ala	Pro 255	Glu
45	Leu	Leu	Gly	Gly 260	Pro	Ser	Val	Phe	Leu 265	Phe	Pro	Pro	Lys	Pro 270	Lys	Asp
50	Thr		Me t 275	Ile	Ser	Arg		Pro 280	Glu	Val	Thr	Cys	Vál 285	Val	Val	Asp

5	Val	Ser 290		: Glu	Asp	Pro	G1u 295	Val	Lys	Phe	e Asn	7rr 300		· Val	Asp	Gly
10	Va l 305		ı Val	His	Asn	Ala 310		Thr	Lys	Pro	Arg 315	Glu	Glu	Gln	l Tyr	Asn 320
15	Ser	Thr	Tyr	Arg	Val 325	Val	Ser	Val	Leu	Thr 330	Val	Leu	His	Gln	. Asp 335	
20	Leu	Asn	Gly	Lys 340	Glu	Tyr	Lys	Cys	Lys 345	Val	Ser	Asn	Lys	Ala 350		Pro
25	Ala	Pro	Ile 355	Glu	Lys	Thr	Ile	Ser 360	Lys	Ala	Lys	Gly	G1n 365	Pro	Arg	Glu
30	Pro	Gln 370	Val	Туг	Thr		Pro 375	Pro	Ser	Arg	Asp	G1u 380	Leu	Thr	Lys	Asn
35	Gln 385	Val	Ser	Leu	Thr	Cys 390	Leu	Val	Lys	Gly	Phe 395		Pro	Ser	Asp	Ile 400
40	Ala	Val	Glu	Trp	Glu 405	Ser	Asn	Gly	Gln	Pro 410	Glu	Asn	Asn	Tyr	Lys 415	Thr
45	Thr	Pro	Pro	Val 420	Leu	Asp	Ser	Asp	Gly 425	Ser	Phe	Phe	Leu	Туг 430	Ser	Lys
50	Leu		Ya I 435	Asp	Lys	Ser		Trp 440	Gln	Gln	Gly .		Val 445	Phe	Ser	Cys
55																

	Ser Val Met His Glu Ala Leu His Asn His Tyr Thr Gln Lys Ser Leu
5	450 455 460
	Ser Leu Ser Pro Gly Lys
10	465 470
5	
	⟨210⟩ 17
)	<211> 717
	<212> DNA
_	<213> Artificial Sequence
5	<220>
	<221> CDS
0	<222> (1) (714)
	⟨220⟩
5	<223> Description of Artificial Sequence: Mouse-human
	chimeric antibody (M3C11 L chain)
0	
	<400> 17
	atg agt cct gcc cag ttc ctg ttt ctg tta gtg ctc tgg att cgg gaa
5	Met Ser Pro Ala Gin Phe Leu Phe Leu Leu Val Leu Trp Ile Arg Glu
	. 1 5 10 15
0	acc aac ggt gat gtt gtg atg acc cag act cca ctc act ttg tcg gtt
	Thr Asn Gly Asp Val Val Met Thr Gln Thr Pro Leu Thr Leu Ser Val

				20					25					30			
5								_ 4 _									1.4.4
									•					cag		_	144
	Thr	He		Gin	Pro	Ala	Ser		Ser	Cys	Lys	Ser		Gln	Ser	Leu	
10			35				•	40					45				
	tta	gat	agt	gat	gga	aag	aca	tat	ttg	aat	tgg	ttg	tta	cag	agg	cca	192
15	Leu	Asp	Ser	Asp	Gly	Lys	Thr	Tyr	Leu	Asn	Trp	Leu	Leu	Gln	Arg	Pro	
	٠	50					55					60					
20			.				a t a		+ ~ +		~ t ~	***	222		~~~	• • •	240
														ttg			240
		GID	261	Pro	Lys		ren	116	Tyr	Leu		261	Lys	Leu	ASP		
25	65					70					75					80	
	gga	gcc	cct	gac	agg	ttc	act	ggc	agt	gga	tca	ggg	aca	gat	ttc	aca	288
30	Gly	Ala	Pro	Asp	Arg	Phe	Thr	Gly	Ser	Gly	Ser	Gly	Thr	Asp	Phe	Thr	
					85					90					95		
35	ctg	aaa	atc	agt	aga	gtg	gag	gct	gag	gat	ttg	gga	att	tat	tat	tgc	336
	Leu	Lys	Ile	Ser	Arg	Val	Glu	Ala	Glu	Asp	Leu	Gly	Ile	Tyr	Tyr	Cys	
	•			100			•		105		•			110			
40																	•
	tgg	caa	ggt	aca	cat	ttt	ccg	ctc	acg	ttc	ggt	gct	ggg	acc	aag	ctg	384
45	Trp	Gln	Gly	Thr	His	Phe	Pro	Leu	Thr	Phe	Gly	Ala	Gly	Thr	Lys	Leu	
45			115					120					125			•	
50	gag	ctg	aaa	cgt	acg	gtg	gct	gca	cca	tct	gtc	ttc	atc	ttc	ccg	cca	432
50														Phe			
	Siu	130		1119	1141		135		0	~~1	, 41	140	- 1 0				
55	*	100					100					1-10					

	tct	gat	gag	cag	ttg	aaa	tct	gga	ac t	gcc	tct	gtt	gtg	tgc	ctg	ctg	480
5	Ser	Asp	Glu	Gln	Leu	Lys	Ser	Gly	Thr	Ala	Ser	Val	Val	Cys	Leu	Leu	
	145					150					155					160	
10																	
10	aat	aac	ttc	tat	ccc	aga	gag	gcc	aaa	gta	cag	tgg	aag	gtg	gat	aac	528
	Asn	Asn	Phe	Tyr	Pro	Arg	Glu	Ala	Lys	Val	Gln	Trp	Lys	Val	Asp	Asn	
15					165					170					175		
									•								
			caa														576
20	Ala	Leu	Gln		Gly	Asn	Ser	Gln		Ser	Val	Thr	Glu		Asp	Ser	
				180					185					190			
25	224	 .	200		taa	200	a t a	0.00	0.00		a t a		a t ~			700	C 9 A
20			agc Ser														624
	<i>D</i> ,5	пор	195	1111	1 9 1	501	LCu	200	501	1111	LCu	1111	205	361	LYS	nia.	
30			100					200					200	•			
	gac	tac	gag	aaa	cac	aaa	gtc	tac	gcc	tgc	gaa	gtc	acc	cat	cag	ggc	672
			Glu														
35		210					215					220				•	
				•													
40	ctg	agc	tcg	ссс	gtc	aca	aag	agc	ttc	aac	agg	gga	gag	tgt	tga		717
	Leu	Ser	Ser	Pro	Val	Thr	Lys	Ser	Phe	Asn	Arg	Gly	Glu	Cys			
	225					230					235					•	
45												•		•			
	<210	> 18															
50	<211	> 23	8														
	<212	> PR	T														

	<21	3> A	rtif	icia	l Se	quen	ce		÷							
5	<22		escr								e: M	оиѕе	-hum	an		
		С	hime	ric	anti	body	(M3	C11 .	L ch	ain)						
10	< 40	0> 1	8													
	Me t	Ser	Pro	Ala	Gln	Phe	Leu	Phe	Leu	Leu	. Val	Leu	Trp	Ile	Arg	Glu
	1				5		-	•		10					15	
15	~ 1				,, ,	., .	. .		0.1	m í	В		mı		•	1 1. 1
	Thr	Asn	Gly	Asp 20	Val	Val	Met	Thr	G1n 25	Thr	Pro	Leu	Thr	Leu 30	Ser	Val
20				40	•				20					30		
	Thr	Ile	Gly	Gln	Pro	Ala	Ser	Ile	Ser	Cys	Lys	Ser	Ser	Gln	Ser	Leu
25			35					40					45			
	Leu		Ser	Asp	Gly	Lys		Туг	Leu	Asn	Trp		Leu	Gln	Arg	Pro
30		50					55					60				•
	Gly	Gln	Ser	Pro	Lys	Arg	Leu	Ile	Tyr	Leu	Val	Ser	Lys	Leu	Asp	Ser
35	65					70					75					80
40	Gly	Ala	Pro	Asp	Arg	Phe	Thr	Gly	Ser		Ser	Gly	Thr	Asp		Thr
40		٠			85					90					95	
	Leu	Lvs	Ile	Ser	Arg	Val	Glu	Ala	Glu	Asn	Leu	Glv	He	Tvr	Tvr	Cvs
45	202	2,5	110	100			•••		105			. ,		110	•,•	-,-
50	Trp	Gln	Gly	Thr	His	Phe	Pro	Ľeu	Thr	Phe	Gly	Ala	Gly	Thr	Lys	Leu
			115					120					125			

5	Glu	Leu 130	Lys	Arg	Thr	Val	Ala 135	Ala	Pro	Ser	Val	Phe 140		Phe	Pro	Pro
5	Ser	Asp	Glu	Gln	Leu	Lys	Ser	Gly	Thr	Ala	Ser	Val	Val	Cys	Leu	Leu
10	145					150					155					160
15	Asn	Asn	Phe	Tyr	Pro 165	Arg	Glu	Ala	Lys	Val 170	Gln	Trp	Lys	Val	Asp 175	Asn
20	Ala	Leu	Gln	Ser 180	Gly	Asn	Ser	Gln	Glu 185	Ser	Val	Thr	Glu	Gln 190	Asp	Ser
25	Lys	Asp	Ser 195	Thr	Туг	Ser	Leu	Ser 200	Ser	Thr	Leu	Thr	Leu 205	Ser	Lys	Ala
30	Asp	Tyr 210	Glu	Lys	His	Lys	Val 215	Tyr	Ala	Cys	Glu	. Val 220	Thr	His	Gln	Gly
35	Leu 225	Ser	Ser	Pro	Val	Thr 230	Lys	Ser	Phe	Asn	Arg 235	Gly	Glu	Cys		
40																
45	<210 <211				٠											
	<212			ainl	200	ulo no			•							
50			tifi	. CIAļ	sey	ine II C	. C									
55	<220	>														

	<22	1> C	DS												•		
	<22	2> (1)	(714)			•							•		
5																•	
	<22	0>															
10	<22	3> D	escr	ipti	on o	f Ar	tifi	cial	Seq	uenc	e: M	ouse	-hum	an			
,,		С	hime	ric	ant i	body	(M I	E07	L ch	ain)							
15	<40	0> 1	9														
	atg	agt	cct	gtc	cag	ttc	ctg	ttt	ctg	tta	atg	ctc	t gg	att	cag	gaa	48
	Met	Ser	Pro	Val	Gln	Phe	Leu	Phe	Leu	Leu	Met	Leu	Trp	Ile	Gln	Glu	
20	1				5					10					15		
								J.									
25					gtt				•								96
	Thr	Asn	Gly		Val	Val	Met	Thr		Thr	Pro	Leu	Ser		Ser	Val	
				20					25					30			
30	200	att	aan	000	000	ac.c	tet	ato	tet	tae	220	ton	n or t	cad	200	ctc	144
					cca Pro												1777
	1111	110	35	UIII	110	nia	501	40	001	O y S	Гуз	501	45	UII	561	Dou	
35			00														
	tta	tat	agt	aat	gga	aag	aca	tat	ttg	aat	tgg	tta	caa	cag	agg	cct	192
40					Gly												
		50					55					60					
45	ggc	cag	gct	cca	aag	cac	cta	atg	tat	cag	gtg	tcc	aaa	ctg	gac	cct	240
	Gly	Gln	Ala	Pro	'Lys	His	Leu	Met	Tyr	Gln	Val	Ser	Lys	Leu	Asp	Pro	
	65					70					75					80	
50					. •												
	ggc	atc	cct	gac	agg	ttc	agt	ggc	agt	gga	tca	gaa	aca	gat	ttt	aca	288
55																	

	Gly	Ile	Pro	Asp	Arg	Phe	Ser	Gly	Ser	Gly	Ser	Glu	Thr	Asp	Phe	Thr	
					85					90	÷				95		
5																	
	ctt	aaa	atc	agc	aga	gtg	gag	gc t	gaa	gat	ttg	gga	gtt	tat	tac	tgc	336
40	Leu	Lys	Ile	Ser	Arg	Val	Glu	Ala	Glu	Asp	Leu	Gly	Val	Tyr	Tyr	Cys	
10	•	•		100					105					110			
15	ttg	caa	agt	aca	tat	tat	ccg	ctc	acg	ttc	ggt	gct	ggg	acc	aag	ctg	384
	Leu	Gln	Ser	Thr	Tyr	Tyr	Pro	Leu	Thr	Phe	Gly	Ala	Gly	Thr	Lys	Leu	
			115					120					125				
20																	
	gag	ctg	aaa	cgt	acg	gtg	gct	gca	cca	tct	gtc	ttc	atc	ttc	ccg	cca	432
					Thr												
25		130					135					140					
	tct	gat	gag	cag	ttg	aaa	tct	gga	act	gcc	tct	gtt	gtg	tgc	ctg	ctg	480
30	Ser	Asp	Glu	Gln	Leu	Lys	Ser	Gly	Thr	Ala	Ser	Val	Val	Cys	Leu	Leu	
	145					150					155					160	
35																	
	aat	aac	ttc	tat	ссс	aga	gag	gcc	aaa	gta	cag	tgg	aag	gtg	gat	aac	-528
	Asn	Asn	Phe	Туг	Pro	Arg	Glu	Ala	Lys	Val	Gln	Trp	Lys	Val	Asp	Asn	
40					165					170					175		
	gcc	ctc	caa	tcg	ggt	aac	tcc	cag	gag	agt	gtc	aca	gag	cag	gac	agc	576
45	Ala	Leu	Gln	Ser	Gly	Asn	Ser	Gln	Glu	Ser	Val	Thr	Glu	Gln	Asp	Ser	
				180					185					190			
50	aag	gac	agc	acc	tac	agc	ctc	agc	agc	acc	ctg	acg	ctg	agc	aaa	gca	624
					Туг												
	2,0		~~.	- ** 1	.,.						-				- •		

			195		•			200		•			205	•			
5	gac	tac	gag	aaa	cac	aaa	gtc	tac	gcc	tgc	gaa	gtc	acc	cat	cag	ggc	672
	Asp	Tyr	Glu	Lys	His	Lys	Val	Tyr	Ala	Cys	Glu	Val	Thr	His	Gln	Gly	
10		210					215					220					
	ctg	agc	tcg	ссс	gtc	aca	aag	agc	ttc	aac	agg	gga	gag	tgt	tga		717
15	Leu	Ser	Ser	Pro	Val	Thr	Lys	Ser	Phe	Asn	Arg	Gly	Glu	Cys			
	225					230					235						
20																	
	<210)> 2()											•			
	<21 1	> 23	38														
25	<212) PI	RT														
	<213	S> A1	rtifi	icia	l Sei	nuena	· e										
						чиси,	, ,										
	<223							cial	Sequ	uence	e: Mo	ouse-	-hum	an			
30	<223	> De	escri	iptio		f Art	ific				e: Mo	ouse-	-hum	an			
		> De	escri	iptio	on o	f Art	ific				e: Mo	ouse-	-hum	an			
30	<400	ch > 20	escri nimen	iptio	on o	f Art	tific	307 1	L ch						Gln	Glu	
	<400	ch > 20	escri nimen	iptio	on o	f Art	tific	307 1	L ch	ain)					Gln 15	Glu	
	<400 Met	ch > 20	escri nimen	iptio	on o	f Art	tific	307 1	L ch	ain) Leu						Glu	
35	<400 Met	ch ch > 20 Ser	escri nimen) Pro	iptic ric a	on o	f Art	ific (MII Leu	E07 I	L cha	ain) Leu	Met	Leu	Trp	Ile	15		
35	<400 Met	ch ch > 20 Ser	escri nimen) Pro	iptic ric a	on o	f Art	ific (MII Leu	E07 I	L cha	Leu	Met	Leu	Trp	Ile	15		
35	<400 Met	ch ch > 20 Ser	escri nimen) Pro	iptic cic a Val	on o	f Art	ific (MII Leu	E07 I	L cha	Leu	Met	Leu	Trp	I l e Leu	15		
35 40	<400 Met	ch ch > 20 Ser Asin	escrinen limen Pro Gly	Val	on o	f Art	ific (MII Leu Met	Phe	Leu Gln 25	Leu 10	Met Pro	Leu Leu	Trp Ser	Ile Leu 30	15 Ser	Val	
35 40 45	<400 Met 1 Thr	ch ch > 20 Ser Asin	escrinen limen Pro Gly	Val	on o	f Art	ific (MII Leu Met	Phe	Leu Gln 25	Leu 10	Met Pro	Leu Leu	Trp Ser	Ile Leu 30	15 Ser	Val	
35 40	<400 Met 1 Thr	ch ch > 20 Ser Asin	escrinen limen Pro Gly	Val	on o	f Art	ific (MII Leu Met	Phe Thr	Leu Gln 25	Leu 10	Met Pro	Leu Leu	Trp Ser	Ile Leu 30	15 Ser	Val	
35 40 45	<400 Met 1 Thr	ch ch > 20 Ser Asin	escrinent of the second of the	Val Asp 20	on or antil Gln 5 Val	f Art body Phe Val	ific (MII Leu Met	Phe Thr	Leu Gin 25 Ser	Leu 10 Thr	Met Pro	Leu Leu Ser	Trp Ser Ser 45	Ile Leu 30 Gln	15 Ser	Val Leu	

		50					55					60				
5	Gly 65		Ala	Pro	Lys	His		Met	Tyr	Gln	Val 75	Ser	Lys	Leu	Asp	Pro
10	Gly	Ile	Pro	Asp	Arg 85	Phe	Ser	Gly	Ser	Gly 90	Ser	Glu	Thr	Asp	Phe 95	Thi
20	Leu	Lys	Ile	Ser 100	Arg	Val	Glu	Ala	Glu 105		Leu	Gly	Val	Туг 110	Tyr	Cys
25	Leu	Gln	Ser 115	Thr	Tyr	Tyr	Pro	Leu 120	Thr	Phe	Gly	Ala	Gly 125	Thr	Lys	Leu
30	Glu	Leu 130	Lys	Arg	Thr	Val	Ala 135	Ala	Pro	Ser	Val	Phe 140	Ile	Phe	Pro	Pro
35	Ser 145	Asp	Glu	Gln	Leu	Lys 150	Ser	Gly	Thr	Ala	Ser 155	Val	Val	Cys	Leu	Leu 160
40	Asn	Asn	Phe	Tyr	Pro 165	Arg	Glu	Ala	Lys	Val 170	Gln	Trp	Lys	Val	Asp 175	Asn
. ·	Ala	Leu	Gln	Ser 180	Gly	Asn	Ser	Gln	Glu 185	Ser	Val	Thr	Glu	Gln 190	Asp	Ser
50	Lys	Asp	Ser 195	Thr	Tyr	Ser	Leu	Ser 200	Ser	Thr	Leu	Thr	Leu 205	Ser	Lys	Ala

	Asp Tyr Glu Lys His Lys Val Tyr Ala Cys Glu Val Thr His Gln Gly 210 215 220
5	
	Leu Ser Ser Pro Val Thr Lys Ser Phe Asn Arg Gly Glu Cys
10	225 230 235
15	
	<210> 21
	⟨211⟩ 705
20	<212> DNA
	<213> Artificial Sequence
25	<220>
	<221> CDS
30	<222> (1) (702)
	⟨220⟩
05	<pre><223> Description of Artificial Sequence: Mouse-human</pre>
35	chimeric antibody (M19B11 L chain)
40	<400> 21
	atg aga ccc tcc att cag ttc ctg ggg ctc ttg ttg ttc tgg ctt cat 48
	Met Arg Pro Ser Ile Gln Phe Leu Gly Leu Leu Phe Trp Leu His
45	1 5 10 15
	ggt gtt cag tgt gac atc cag atg aca cag tct cca tcc tca ctg tct 96
50	Gly Val Gln Cys Asp Ile Gln Met Thr Gln Ser Pro Ser Ser Leu Ser
	20 25 30

	gca	tct	ctg	gga	ggc	aaa	gtc	acc	atc	act	tgo	aag	gca	agt	cag	gac	144
5	Ala	Ser	Leu	Gly	Gly	Lys	Val	Thr	Ile	Thr	Cys	Lys	Ala	Ser	Gln	Asp	
			35					40					45				
10																	
70	att	aac	aag	aat	ata	gtt	tgg	tac	caa	cac	aag	cct	gga	aaa	ggt	cct	192
	Ile	Asn	Lys	Asn	He	Val	Trp	Tyr	Gln	His	Lys	Pro	Gly	Lys	Gly	Pro	
15		50					55					60					
			ctc														240
20		>	Leu	He	Trp	Tyr	Thr	Ser	Thr	Leu	Gln	Pro	Gly	He	Pro	Ser	
	65					70					75					80	
25			agt														288
	Arg	Phe	Ser	Gly		Gly	Ser	Gly	Arg		Tyr	Ser	Phe	Ser		Ser	
30					85					90					95		
	220	cta	asa	cct	a 00	an t	n t t		aat	t n t	tna	t art	ata	200	t a t	an t	336
			gag Glu														330
35	Kan	Leu		100	Ulu	иор	116	ліа	105	1 9 1	1 9 1	Uys	Leu	110	1) 1	nsp	•
				100					103					110			
	aat	ctt	cca	cgg	acg	ttc	ggt	gga	ggc	acc	aaa	ctg	gaa	atc	ааа	cgt	384
40			Pro														
			115					120	•		-•-		125		-,-		
45																	
	acg	gtg	gct	gca	cca	tct	gtc	ttc	atc	ttc	ccg	cca	tct	gat	gag	cag	432
			Ala														
50		130					135					140		-			
							•										

	ttg	aaa	tct	gga	act	gcc	tct	gtt	gtg	tgc	ctg	ctg	aat	aac	ttc	tat	480
5	Leu	Lys	Ser	Gly	Thr	Ala	Ser	Val	Val	Cys	Leu	Leu	Asn	Asn	Phe	Tyr	
J	145					150					155					160	
							٠							-			
10	ccc	aga	gag	gcc	aaa	gta	cag	tgg	aag	gtg	gat	aac	gcc	ctc	caa	tcg	528
	Pro	Arg	Glu	Ala	Lys	Val	Gln	Trp	Lys	Val	Asp	Asn	Ala	Leu	Gln	Ser	
					165				•	170					175		
15																	
	ggt	aac	tcc	cag	gag	agt	gtc	aca	gag	cag	gac	agc	aag	gac	agc	acc	576
20	Gly	Asn	Ser	Gln	Glu	Ser	Val	Thr	Glu	Gln	Asp	Ser	Lys	Asp	Ser	Thr	
20				180					185					190			
25			ctc														624
	Tyr	Ser	Leu	Ser	Ser	Thr	Leu		Leu	Ser	Lys	Ala		Tyr	Glu	Lys	
			195					200					205				
30											•						470
			gtc														672
25	His		Val	Туг	Ala	Cys		Val	Thr	HIS	GIn		Leu	Ser	Ser	Pro	
35		210					215					220					
	ate	202	220	200	tta	226	200	ασa	asa	tart	tan						705
40			aag Lys								iga						100
	225	1111	Буз	361	1 116	230	N1 E	Uly	oru	0,3							
	220					200											
45							-										
	<210	> 22	?														
50	-	> 23			•												
••	,	;	-														
			tifi	cial	Sed	uenc	e										
55					`												

		<22		escr									ouse	-hum	an		
•	5		С	hime	ric	an t i	body	(M 1	9B11	Lc	hain)					
		/ 40	0> 2	ŋ			•	•									
					°	T l a	Cla	Dha	Lou	Clar	Tou	Lau	T au	Dha	т.,	Lou	шic
	10	me i		F10	261	5	GIII	riie	Leu	GIY	10	Leu	ren	ГШ С	119	Leu 15	1113
	15	Gly	Val	Gln	Cys	Asp	Ile	Gln	Met	Thr	Gln	Ser	Pro	Ser	Ser	Leu	Ser
					20					25					30		
	20	Ala	Ser	Leu	Gly	Gly	Lys	Val	Thr	Ile	Thr	Cys	Lys	Ala	Ser	Gln	Asp
				35					40					45			
	25	Ile	Δen	Īve	Δen	Ile	Val	Trn	Tur	Gln	Hic	Ive	Pro	Glv	Lve	Gly	Pro
		110	50	L) S			, 41	55	1,1	0111	1113	D ,3	60	01,	2,0	01,	
	30																
			Leu	Leu	Ile	Trp		Thr	Ser	Thr			Pro	Gly	Ile	Pro	
	35	65					70					75					80
		Arg	Phe	Ser	Gly	Ser	Gly	Ser	Gly	Arg	Asp	Tyr	Ser	Phe	Ser	Ile	Ser
						85					90					95	
	40																
		Asn	Leu	Glu	Pro	Glu	Asp	He	Ala	Thr	Tyr	Tyr	Cys	Leu		Tyr	Asp
	45				100			·		105					110		
		Asn	Leu	Pro	Arg	Thr	Phe	Gly	Gly	Gly	Thr	Lys	Leu	Glu	Ile	Lys	Arg.
	50			115					120					125			
		Thr	Val	Ala	Ala	Pro	Ser	Val [.]	Phe	Ile	Phe	Pro	Pro	Ser	Asp	Glu	Gln
	55																

		130					135					140				
5	Leu 145	Lys	Ser	Gly	Thr	Ala 150	Ser	Val	Val	Cys	Leu 155	Leu	Asn	Asn	Phe	Tyr 160
10		Arg	Glu	Ala	Lys		Gln	Trp	Lys	Val		Asn	Ala	Leu	Gln	Ser
15					165					170					175	
20	Gly	Asn	Ser	Gln 180	Glu	Ser	Val	Thr	Glu 185	Gln	Asp	Ser	Lys	Asp 190	Ser	Thr
25	Tyr	Ser	Leu 195	Ser	Ser	Thr	Leu	Thr 200	Leu	Ser	Lys	Ala	Asp 205	Tyr	Glu	Lys
	His	Lys 210	Val	Tyr	Ala		Glu 215	Val	Thr	His	Gln	Gly 220	Leu	Ser	Ser	Pro
30	Val		Lys	Ser	Phe			Gly	Glu	Cys		220				
35	225					230										
40	<210	> 23														
45	<211 <212	> DN	Α.													
50	<213 <220		tifi ·	cial	Seq	uenc	е									
	<221		S													

	<22	2> ((1)	(717)												
5		•		÷							•						
	<22	0>	•														
	<22	3> D	escr	ipti	on. o	f Ar	tifi	cial	Seq	uenc	e: M	ouse	-hum	an			
10		. с	hime	ric	ant i	body	(M 1	8D04	L c	hain)		•				
	<40	0> 2	3														
15	atg	agg	ttc	tct	gc t	cag	ctt	ctg	ggg	ctg	ctt	gtg	ctc	t gg	atc	cct	48
	Met	Arg	Phe	Ser	Ala	Gln	Leu	Leu	Gly	Leu	Leu	Val	Leu	Trp	Ile	Pro	
	1				5					10					15		
20																	
	gga	tcc	ac t	gca	gat	att	gtg	atg	acg	cag	gct	gca	ttc	tcc	aat	cca	96
25	Gly	Ser	Thr	Ala	Asp	Ile	Val	Met	Thr	Gln	Ala	Ala	Phe	Ser	Asn	Pro	
				20					25					30			
30	gtc	act	ctt	gga	aca	tca	act	tcc	atc	tcc	tgc	agg	tct	agt	aag	agt	144
	Val	Thr	Leu	Gly	Thr	Ser	Thr	Ser	Ile	Ser	Cys	Arg	Ser	Ser	Lys	Ser	
			35					40					45				
35																	
	ctc	cta	cat	agt	aat	ggc	atc	ac t	tat	ttg	tat	tgg	tat	ctg	cag	aag	192
	Leu	Leu	His	Ser	Asn	Gly	Ile	Thr	Tyr	Leu	Tyr	Trp	Tyr	Leu	Gln	Lys	
40		50					55					60					
	cca	ggc	cag	tct	cct	cag	ctc	ctg	att	tat	cag	atg	tcc	aac	ctt	gcc	240
45			Gln														
	65					70					75					80	
50	•										, .					<i>-</i> -	
50	tes	aan	gtc	000	<i>a</i> 2 2 2	200	ttc	a or t	200	a or t		tca	ភ ភ ភ ១	act	gat	ttc	288
			Val		_												200

					85					90					95	•	
5 .	aca	ctg	aga	atc	agc	aga	gtg	gag	gct	gag	gat	gtg	ggt	gtt	tat	tac	336
																Tyr	• ; •
10		, .		100		-			105				·	110	·	•	
																	•
	tgt	gct	.caa	aat	cta	gaa	ctt	ccg	tat	acg	ttc	gga	tcg	ggg	acc	aag	384
15	Cys	Ala	Gĺn	Asn	Leu	Glu	Leu	Pro	Tyr	Thr	Phe	Gly	Ser	Gly	Thr	Lys	
			115					120				•	125				
			-							•			•				
20	ctg	gaa	ata	aaa	cgt	acg	gtg	gc t	gca	cca	tct	gtc	ttc	atc	ttc	ccg	432
	Leu	Glu	Ile	Lys	Arg	Thr	Val	Ala	Ala	Pro	Ser	Val	Phe	He	Phe	Pro	
25	•	130					135					140		•			
							-			•	•						
					cag												480
30		·Ser	Asp	Glu	Gln		Lys	Ser	Gly	Thr		Ser	Val	Val	Cys	Leu.	
	145		•			150				٠	155					160	
35	ctg	aat	aac	ttc	tat	ccc	aga	gag	ጀሮሮ	222	øta	റമള	too	ลลฮ	oto	gat	528
					Tyr		•									•	020
					165		0			170		•••		2,0	175		
40		•					-	,									
	aac	gcc	ctc	caa	tcg	gg·t	aac	tcc	cag	gag	agt	gtc	aca	gag	cag	gac	576
	Asn	Ala	Leu	Gln	Ser	Gly	Asn	Ser	Gln	Glu	Ser	Val	Thr	Glu	Gln	Asp	
45				180					185				•	190			
		l ·							-								
50	agc	aag	gac	agc	acc	tac	agc	ctc	agc	agc	acc	ctg	acg	ctg	agç	aaa	624
	Ser	Lys	Asp	Ser	Thr	Туг	Ser	Leu	Ser	Ser	Thr	Leu	Thr	Leu	Ser	Lys	
			195					200					205				

	gca gac	tac gag	aaa	cac aa	a gtc	tac	gcc	tgc	gaa	gic	acc	cat	cag	672
5	Ala Asp													
	210			21	5				220				•	
10	ggc ctg	agc tcg	ccc	gtc ac	a aag	agc	ttc	aac	agg	gga	gag	tgt	tga	720
•	Gly Leu S	Ser Ser	Pro '	Val Th	r Lys	Ser	Phe	Asn	Arg	Gly	Glu	Cys		
45	225		•	230				235						
15														
						٠.								
20	<210> 24	•							•					
	<211> 239	9 .											•	
	<212> PR7	ſ									. •			
25 .	<213> Ar													
	<223> Des	scriptio	on of	Artif	icial	Sequ	ence	: Mo	use-	-huma	n			•
							•							
20	chi	imeric a	ant i b	ody (M	18D04	L ch	•							•
30		imeric a	ant i bo	ody (M	18D04	L ch	•							٠
30	<400> 24	·					ain)		Val	Lou	Trn	Ila	Dro	٠
30 35	<400> 24 Met Arg I	·	Ala (ain) Leu		Val	Leu	Trp		Pro	
	<400> 24	·					ain)		Val	Leu	Trp	Ile 15	Pro	
	<400> 24 Met Arg I I	Phe Ser	Ala (Gln Le	ı Leu	Gly	ain) Leu 10	Leu			•	15	٠.	
	<400> 24 Met Arg I	Phe Ser Thr Ala	Ala (Gln Le	ı Leu	Gly Thr	ain) Leu 10	Leu			Ser	15	٠.	
35	<400> 24 Met Arg I I	Phe Ser	Ala (Gln Le	ı Leu	Gly	ain) Leu 10	Leu			•	15	٠.	
35 40	<400> 24 Met Arg I I Gly Ser 1	Phe Ser Thr Ala	Ala (5 Asp	Gln Lei Ile Va	ı Leu	Gly Thr	ain) Leu 10 Gln	Leu Ala	Ala	Phe	Ser 30	15 Asn	Pro	
35	<400> 24 Met Arg I I	Phe Ser Thr Ala	Ala (5 Asp	Gln Lei Ile Va	ı Leu	Gly Thr 25	ain) Leu 10 Gln	Leu Ala	Ala	Phe	Ser 30	15 Asn	Pro	
35 40	<400> 24 Met Arg I I Gly Ser 1	Phe Ser Thr Ala 20 Leu Gly	Ala (5 Asp	Gln Lei Ile Va	ı Leu I Met	Gly Thr 25	ain) Leu 10 Gln	Leu Ala	Ala	Phe Ser	Ser 30	15 Asn	Pro	
35 40	<400> 24 Met Arg I I Gly Ser 1	Phe Ser Thr Ala 20 Leu Gly 35	Ala (5 Asp	Gln Le	ı Leu I Met r Ser 40	Gly Thr 25	ain) Leu 10 Gin	Leu Ala Cys	Ala Arg	Phe Ser 45	Ser 30 Ser	15 Asn Lys	Pro Ser	
35 40 45	<400> 24 Met Arg I I Gly Ser 1 Val Thr I	Phe Ser Thr Ala 20 Leu Gly 35	Ala (5 Asp	Gln Le	Leu Met Ser 40	Gly Thr 25	ain) Leu 10 Gin	Leu Ala Cys	Ala Arg	Phe Ser 45	Ser 30 Ser	15 Asn Lys	Pro Ser	

	Pro	Gly	Gln	Ser	Pro	Gln	Leu	Leu	Ile	Tyr	Gln	Met	Ser	Asn	Leu	Ala
5	65					70					75					80
10	Ser	Gly	. Val	Pro	Asp 85	Arg	Phe	Ser	Ser	Ser 90		Ser	Gly	Thr	Asp 95	
10					00					30					30	
15	Thr	Leu	Arg	Ile 100	Ser	Arg	Val	Glu	Ala 105		Asp	Val	Gly	Val 110	Tyr	Tyr
20	Cys	Ala	Gln 115	Asn	Leu	Glu	Leu	Pro 120	Tyr	Thr	Phe	Gly	Ser 125	Gly	Thr	Lys
							•									
25	Leu	Glu 130	Ile	Lys	Arg	Thr	Val 135	Ala	Ala	Pro	Ser	Val 140	Phe	Ile	Phe	Pro
30	Pro 145	Ser	Asp	Glu	Gln	Leu 150	Lys	Ser	Gly	Thr	Ala 155	Ser	Val	Val	Cys	Leu 160
35	Leu	Asn	Asn	Phe	Tyr 165	Pro	Arg	Glu	Ala	Lys 170	Val	Gln	Trp	Lys	Val 175	Asp
40	Asn	Ala	Leu	GIn 180	Ser	Gly	Asn	Ser	G1n 185	Glu [.]	Ser	Val	Thr	Glu 190	Gln	Asp
45																
	Ser	Lys	Asp 195	Ser	Thr	Tyr	Ser	Leu 200	Ser	Ser	Thr	Leu	Thr 205	Leu	Ser	Lys
50			100					200					200			
	Ala	Asp	Tyr	Glu	Lys	His	Lys	Val	Tyr	Ala	Cys	Glu	Val	Thr	His	Gln
55																

Gly Leu Ser Ser Pro Val Thr Lys Ser Phe Asn Arg Gly Glu Cys

SEQUENCE LISTING

	<110> CHUGAI SEIYAKU KABUSHIKI KAISHA	
5	<120> ANTIBODY AGAINST SOLUBLE N-TERMINAL PEPTIDE OR C-TERMINAL PEGPC3 PRENSENT IN BLOOD	EPTIDE OF
	<130> N.94176 GCW	
10	<140> EP 03794236.4 <141> 2003-09-04	
	<150> PCT/JP03/11318 <151> 2003-09-04	
15	<150> PCT/JP02/08999 <151> 2002-09-04	
	<160> 24	
20	<170> PatentIn Ver. 2.1	
20	<210> 1 <211> 31 <212> DNA <213> Artificial Sequence	
25	<220> <223> Description of Artificial Sequence: Synthetic DNA	
	<400> 1 gatatcatgg ccgggaccgt gcgcaccgcg t	31
30	<210> 2 <211> 31 <212> DNA <213> Artificial Sequence	
35	<220> <223> Description of Artificial Sequence: Synthetic DNA	
	<400> 2 gctagctcag tgcaccagga agaagaagca c	31
40	<210> 3 <211> 2300 <212> DNA <213> Homo sapiens	
45	<220> <221> CDS <222> (109)(1851)	
50	<400> 3 cagcacgtct cttgctcctc agggccactg ccaggcttgc cgagtcctgg gactgctctc gctccggctg ccactctccc gcgctctcct agctccctgc gaagcagg atg gcc ggg Met Ala Gly 1	60 117
	acc gtg cgc acc gcg tgc ttg gtg gtg gcg atg ctg ctc agc ttg gac Thr Val Arg Thr Ala Cys Leu Val Val Ala Met Leu Leu Ser Leu Asp	165
55	ttc ccg gga cag gcg cag ccc ccg ccg ccg cc	213

	20			Gln		25					30					35	
5	cac His	caa Gln	gtc Val	cgc Arg	tcc Ser 40	ttc Phe	ttc Phe	cag Gln	aga Arg	ctg Leu 45	cag Gln	ccc Pro	gga Gly	ctc Leu	aag Lys 50	tgg Trp	261
	gtg Val	cca Pro	gaa Glu	act Thr 55	ccc Pro	gtg Val	cca Pro	gga Gly	tca Ser 60	gat Asp	ttg Leu	caa Gln	gta Val	tgt Cys 65	ctc Leu	cct Pro	309
10	aag Lys	ggc Gly	cca Pro 70	aca Thr	tgc Cys	tgc Cys	tca Ser	aga Arg 75	aag Lys	atg Met	gaa Glu	gaa Glu	aaa Lys 80	tac Tyr	caa Gln	cta Leu	357
				ttg Leu													405
15	ctc Leu 100	aag	ttc Phe	tta Leu	att Ile	att Ile 105	cag Gln	aat Asn	gct Ala	gcg Ala	gtt Val 110	ttc Phe	caa Gln	gag Glu	gcc Ala	ttt Phe 115	453
	gaa	att Ile	gtt Val	gtt Val	cgc Arg 120	cat	gcc Ala	aag Lys	aac Asn	tac Tyr 125	acc Thr	aat Asn	gcc Ala	atg Met	ttc Phe 130	aag Lys	501
20	aac Asn	aac Asn	tac Tyr	cca Pro 135	agc	ctg Leu	act Thr	cca Pro	caa Gln 140	gct	ttt Phe	gag Glu	ttt Phe	gtg Val 145	ggt	gaa Glu	549
	ttt Phe	ttc Phe	aca Thr 150	gat Asp	gtg Val	tct Ser	ctc Leu	tac Tyr 155	atc	ttg Leu	ggt Gly	tct Ser	gac Asp 160	atc	aat Asn	gta Val	597
25	gat Asp	gac Asp 165	atg	gtc Val	aat Asn	gaa Glu	ttg Leu 170	ttt	gac Asp	agc Ser	ctg Leu	ttt Phe 175	сса	gtc Val	atc Ile	tat Tyr	645
	acc Thr 180	cag	cta Leu	atg Met	aac Asn	cca Pro 185	ggc	ctg Leu	cct Pro	gat Asp	tca Ser 190	gcc	ttg Leu	gac Asp	atc Ile	aat Asn 195	693
30	gag	tgc Cys	ctc Leu	cga Arg	gga Gly 200	gca	aga Arg	cgt Arg	gac Asp	ctg Leu 205	aaa	gta Val	ttt Phe	ggg Gly	aat Asn 210	ttc	741
0.5	ccc Pro	aag Lys	ctt Leu	att Ile 215	atg	acc Thr	cag Gln	gtt Val	tcc Ser 220	aag	tca Ser	ctg Leu	caa Gln	gtc Val 225	act	agg Arg	789
35	atc Ile	ttc Phe	ctt Leu 230	cag Gln	gct Ala	ctg Leu	aat Asn	ctt Leu 235	gga	att Ile	gaa Glu	gtg Val	atc Ile 240	aac	aca Thr	act Thr	837
40			ctg	aag Lys				gac					ctc				885
	tgg Trp 260	tac	tgc Cys	tct Ser	tac Tyr	tgc Cys 265	cag	gga Gly	ctg Leu	Met	atg Met 270	gtt	aaa Lys	ccc Pro	tgt Cys	ggc Gly 275	933
45	ggt	tac Tyr	tgc Cys	aat Asn	gtg Val 280	gtc	atg Met	caa Gln	ggc Gly	tgt	atg	gca Ala	ggt Gly	gtg Val	gtg Val 290	gag	981
	att Ile	gac Asp	aag Lys	tac Tyr 295	tgg	aga Arg	gaa Glu	tac Tyr	att Ile 300	ctg	tcc Ser	ctt Leu	gaa Glu	gaa Glu 305	ctt	gtg Val	1029
50	aat Asn	ggc Gly	atg Met 310	tac Tyr	aga Arg	atc Ile	tat Tyr	gac Asp 315	atg	gag Glu	aac Asn	gta Val	ctg Leu 320	ctt	ggt Gly	ctc Leu	1077
	ttt Phe	tca Ser 325	aca	atc Ile	cat His	gat Asp	tct Ser 330	atc	cag Gln	tat Tyr	gtc Val	cag Gln 335	aag	aat Asn	gca Ala	gga Gly	1125
55	aag Lys	cta	acc Thr	acc Thr	act Thr	att Ile	ggc	aag Lys	tta Leu	tgt Cys	gcc Ala	cat	tct Ser	caa Gln	caa Gln	cgc Arg	1173

```
340
                               345
            caa tat aga tot got tat tat cot gaa gat oto ttt att gac aag aaa
                                                                            1221
           Gln Tyr Arg Ser Ala Tyr Tyr Pro Glu Asp Leu Phe Ile Asp Lys Lys
                           360
                                      365
                                                                  370
5
            gta tta aaa gtt gct cat gta gaa cat gaa gaa acc tta tcc agc cga
                                                                            1269
            Val Leu Lys Val Ala His Val Glu His Glu Glu Thr Leu Ser Ser Arg
                      375
                                          380
                                                              385
            aga agg gaa cta att cag aag ttg aag tct ttc atc agc ttc tat agt
                                                                            1317
            Arg Arg Glu Leu Ile Gln Lys Leu Lys Ser Phe Ile Ser Phe Tyr Ser
10
                   390
                                      395
                                                          400
           gct ttg cct ggc tac atc tgc agc cat agc cct gtg gcg gaa aac gac
                                                                            1365
           Ala Leu Pro Gly Tyr Ile Cys Ser His Ser Pro Val Ala Glu Asn Asp
                                 410
                                                      415
           acc ctt tgc tgg aat gga caa gaa ctc gtg gag aga tac agc caa aag
                                                                            1413
           Thr Leu Cys Trp Asn Gly Gln Glu Leu Val Glu Arg Tyr Ser Gln Lys
15
                                                 430
           420
                              425
                                                                      435
           gca gca agg aat gga atg aaa aac cag ttc aat ctc cat gag ctg aaa
                                                                            1461
           Ala Ala Arg Asn Gly Met Lys Asn Gln Phe Asn Leu His Glu Leu Lys
                          440
                                              445
           atg aag ggc cct gag cca gtg gtc agt caa att att gac aaa ctg aag
                                                                            1509
           Met Lys Gly Pro Glu Pro Val Val Ser Gln Ile Ile Asp Lys Leu Lys
20
                                          460
           cac att aac cag ctc ctg aga acc atg tct atg ccc aaa ggt aga gtt
           His Ile Asn Gln Leu Leu Arg Thr Met Ser Met Pro Lys Gly Arg Val
                                      475
           ctg gat aaa aac ctg gat gag gaa ggg ttt gaa agt gga gac tgc ggt
                                                                            1605
25
           Leu Asp Lys Asn Leu Asp Glu Glu Gly Phe Glu Ser Gly Asp Cys Gly
              485
                                  490
                                                      495
           gat gat gaa gat gag tgc att gga ggc tct ggt gat gga atg ata aaa
                                                                            1653
           Asp Asp Glu Asp Glu Cys Ile Gly Gly Ser Gly Asp Gly Met Ile Lys
           500
                               505
                                                  510
           gtg aag aat cag ctc cgc ttc ctt gca gaa ctg gcc tat gat ctg gat
                                                                            1701
30
           Val Lys Asn Gln Leu Arg Phe Leu Ala Glu Leu Ala Tyr Asp Leu Asp
                           520
                                              525
           gtg gat gat gcg cct gga aac agt cag cag gca act ccg aag gac aac
                                                                            1749
           Val Asp Asp Ala Pro Gly Asn Ser Gln Gln Ala Thr Pro Lys Asp Asn
                                         540
                      535
                                                             545
           gag ata ago aco ttt cac aac ctc ggg aac gtt cat tcc ccg ctg aag
35
                                                                            1797
           Glu Ile Ser Thr Phe His Asn Leu Gly Asn Val His Ser Pro Leu Lys
                                      555
                                                          560
           ctt ctc acc agc atg gcc atc tcg gtg gtg tgc ttc ttc ttc ctg gtg
                                                                            1845
           Leu Leu Thr Ser Met Ala Ile Ser Val Val Cys Phe Phe Leu Val
                                  570
                                                      575
40
           cac tga ctgcctggtg cccagcacat gtgctgccct acagcaccct gtggtcttcc
           His
           580
           tcgataaagg gaaccacttt cttatttttt tctatttttt tttttttqtt atcctqtata 1961
           cctcctccag ccatgaagta gaggactaac catgtgttat gttttcgaaa atcaaatggt 2021
           atcttttgga ggaagataca ttttagtggt agcatataga ttgtcctttt gcaaagaaaq 2081
45
           aaaaaaaacc atcaagttgt gccaaattat tctcctatgt ttggctgcta gaacatggtt 2141
           accatgtett teteteteac tecetecett tetategtte tetetttgca tggattett 2201
           aaaaaaaa aaaaaaaaa aaaaaaaaa aaaaaaaa
                                                                            2300
50
           <210> 4
           <211> 580
           <212> PRT
           <213> Homo sapiens
55
           Met Ala Gly Thr Val Arg Thr Ala Cys Leu Val Val Ala Met Leu Leu
```

	1				5					10					15	
	Ser	Leu	Asp	Phe 20		Gly	Gln	Ala	Gln 25		Pro	Pro	Pro	Pro 30		Asp
5	Ala	Thr	Cys 35		Gln	Val	Arg	Ser 40	Phe	Phe	Gln	Arg	Leu 45	Gln	Pro	Gly
		50					55					60	Asp			
	65					70					75		Met			80
10	_				85	_				90			Leu		95	
				100					105				Ala	110		
15			115					120					Tyr 125			
15		130					135					140	Ala			
	145					150					155		Leu			160
20					165					170			Ser		175	
				180					185				Asp	190		
	_		195					200					Leu 205			
25	_	210					215					220	Lys			
	225		_			230					235		Ile			240
				-	245		-			250	_	_	Gly	_	255	
30				260					265				Met	270		
		_	275	_	_	-		280					Cys 285			
		290					295					300	Leu			
35	305					310					315		Glu			320
					325					330			Tyr		335	
40			-	340		•			345	_	_		Cys	350		
,•			355		_	_		360					365 Glu			
	_	370	_				375					380				
45	385					390					395		Ser			400
		-			405					410			Val		415	
			-	420		-	_		425				Phe	430		
50			435			_		440		_			445 Gln			
		450	_		_	_	455					460	Ser			
	465					470					475		Phe			480
55	GIY	9		200	485	-,0				490		1			495	3

	Asp	Cys	Gly	Asp 500	Asp	Glu	Asp	Glu	Cys 505	lle	GIY	GTA	Ser	510	Asp	GIY	
6	Met	Ile	Lys 515	Val	Lys	Asn	Gln	Leu 520	Arg	Phe	Leu	Ala	Glu 525	Leu	Ala	Tyr	
5	Asp	Leu 530	Asp	Val	Asp	Asp	Ala 535	Pro	Gly	Asn	Ser	Gln 540	Gln	Ala	Thr	Pro	
	Lys 545	Asp	Asn	Glu	Ile	Ser 550	Thr	Phe	His	Asn	Leu 555	Gly	Asn	Val	His	Ser 560	
10	Pro	Leu	Lys	Leu	Leu 565	Thr	Ser	Met	Ala	Ile 570	Ser	Val	Val	Cys	Phe 575	Phe	
,,	Phe	Leu	Val	His 580													
		0> 5 1> 3:															
15		2> Di															
	<213	3> A:	rtif.	icia:	l Se	quen	ce										
	<220								_								
00	<223	3> De	escr.	iptio	יס מכ	f Ar	tifi	cial	Sequ	ience	e: S	ynthe	etic	DNA			
20	<400)> 5															
	atag	gaati	tcc a	accat	ggc	eg g	gacc	gtgc	gc								31
)> 6	,														
		1> 3:															
25		2> Di 3> Ai		icial	l Sed	gueno	ce										
						•											
	<220		escr	intid	on of	f Ari	tifi	cial	Sequ	ience	e: S	znthe	etic	DNA			
30				-F								,					
30	<400			ttcag		70 a :	atas:	acati	+ c								31
	ataç	yacı		cccaç	jegg	yy ac	acya	acg t									J.
	<210																
		l> 2: 2> Dì															
35				icial	l Sed	quen	ce										
	<220	15															
			escr	iptic	on of	E Art	tifi	cial	Sequ	ence	e: S	nthe	etic	DNA			
40	<400	1 7															٠.
40			tgg a	ataga	acaga	at g											21
	.000			_	•	_											
	<210)> 8 l> 23	2														
		2> Di															
45				icial	. Sec	quenc	ce										
	<220)>															
			escr	iptic	on of	E Art	tifi	cial	Sequ	ence	e: Sy	ynthe	etic	DNA			
50	<400)> 8															
			gga 1	tggtg	gggaa	ag at	tg										23
	<210)> 9															
		> 13	392														
E E		2> D1		_													
55	<213	3> A1	ctif	icial	L Sec	quen	ce										

	<220)>															
		I> CI															
5	<222	2> (1	L)	(1389))												
	<220)>															
	<223			-	on of						e: Mo	ouse-	-huma	n			
		CI	ıımeı	cic a	ntik	ooay	(MJC	311 1	i cna	iin)							
10	<400)> 9															
															aaa		48
	Met 1	Asn	Phe	GLŸ	Leu	Thr	Leu	шe	Phe	Leu 10	vaı	Leu	Thr	Leu	Lys 15	GIA	
	-	cag	tqt	qaq	qtg	caa	ctg	gtg	gag		ggg	gga	ggc	tta	gtg	aag	96
15														Leu	Val		
,,,	aat	~~~	~~~	20	ata	222	ata	tee	25	ac 2	acc	tet	aas	30	act	ttc	144
	Pro	Gly	Gly	Ser	Leu	Lys	Leu	Ser	Cys	Ala	Ala	Ser	Gly	Phe	Thr	Phe	177
			35					40					45				
															ata		192
20	Ser	50	Tyr	ALA	Met	ser	55	vai	Arg	GIN	TIE	60	GIU	гуѕ	Ile	ren	
															tat		240
	Glu 65	Trp	Val	Ala	Ala	Ile 70	Asp	Ser	Ser	Gly	Gly 75	Asp	Thr	Tyr	Tyr	Leu 80	
		act	ata	aag	gac		ttc	acc	atc	tcc	-	gac	aat	gcc	aat		288
25					Asp					Ser					Asn		
	200	cta	C2C	cta	85	atα	cac	aat	cta	90	tct	nan	rac	aca	95 gcc	tta	336
															Ala		750
				100					105	-				110			
30	tat	tac	tgt	gta	aga	cag	ggg	ggg	gct	tac	tgg	ggc	caa	ggg	act Thr	ctg	384
	ıyı	ıyı	115	vaı	ALG	GIII	сту	120	Ala	ıyı	пр	СТУ	125	GIY	1111	neu	
	gtc	act	gtc	tct	gca	gct	agc	acc	aag	ggc	сса	tcg	gtc	ttc	ccc	ctg	432
	Val	Thr 130	Val	Ser	Ala	Ala	Ser	Thr	Lys	Gly	Pro	Ser 140	Val	Phe	Pro	Leu	
35	gca	ccc	tcc	tcc	aag	agc	acc	tct	ggg	ggc	aca	gcg	gcc	ctg	ggc	tgc	480·
		Pro	Ser	Ser	Lys		Thr	Ser	Gly	Gly		Ala	Ala	Leu	Gly		
	145	atc	aaα	gac	tac	150 ttc	ccc	gaa	cca	ata	155 acg	ata	tca	taa	aac	160 tca	528
															Asn		
40					165					170			~+~	-+-	175	+	576
	ggc	Ala	Leu	Thr	Ser	Glv	Val	His	Thr	Phe	Pro	Ala	Val	Leu	cag Gln	Ser	370
				180					185					190			
															agc		624
	Ser	GIA	195	Tyr	ser	ren	ser	200	vaı	vaı	Thr	vai	205	ser	Ser	ser	
45	ttg	ggc		cag	acc	tac	atc		aac	gtg	aat	cac		ccc	agc	aac	672
	Leu	_	Thr	Gln	Thr	Tyr		Cys	Asn	Val	Asn		Lys	Pro	Ser	Asn	
	acc	210 aag	ata	gac	aad	aaa	215 att	σаσ	ccc	aaa	tct	220 tat	gac	aaa	act	cac	720
															Thr		
50	225	.	 -		.	230			~	a+-	235	~~~	~~~		+	240	768
	aca Thr	Cvs	Pro	Pro	Cvs	Pro	gca Ala	Pro	gaa Glu	Leu	Leu	ggg Glv	gga Glv	Pro	tca Ser	Val	100
		_			245					250					255		
	ttc	ctc	ttc	ccc	cca	aaa	ccc	aag	gac	acc	ctc	atg	atc	tcc	cgg	acc	816
55	Phe	ren	rne	260	Pro	rys	Pro	гуѕ	265	inr	ьeu	Met	тте	270	Arg	Inr	
				- 50										•			

	cct Pro	gag Glu	gtc Val 275	aca Thr	tgc Cys	gtg Val	gtg Val	gtg Val 280	gac Asp	gtg Val	agc Ser	cac His	gaa Glu 285	gac Asp	cct Pro	gag Glu	864
5	Val	Lys 290	ttc Phe	Asn	Trp	Tyr	Val 295	Asp	Gly	Val	Glu	Val 300	His	Asn	Ala	Lys	912
	Thr 305	Lys	ccg Pro	Arg	Glu	Glu 310	Gln	Tyr	Asn	Ser	Thr 315	Tyr	Arg	Val	Val	Ser 320	960
10	Val	Leu	acc Thr	Val	Leu 325	His	Gln	Asp	Trp	Leu 330	Asn	Gly	Lys	Glu	Tyr 335	Lys	1008
15	Суз	Lys	gtc Val	Ser 340	Asn	Lys	Ala	Leu	Pro 345	Ala	Pro	Ile	Glu	Lys 350	Thr	Ile	1056
13	Ser	Lys	gcc Ala 355	Lys	Gly	Gln	Pro	Arg 360	Glu	Pro	Gln	Val	Tyr 365	Thr	Leu	Pro	1104
20	Pro	Ser 370	cgg Arg	Asp	Glu	Leu	Thr 375	Lys	Asn	Gln	Val	Ser 380	Leu	Thr	Cys	Leu	1152
	Val 385	Lys	ggc Gly	Phe	Tyr	Pro 390	Ser	Asp	Ile	Ala	Val 395	Glu	Trp	Glu	Ser	Asn 400	1200
25	Gly	Gln	ccg Pro	Glu	Asn 405	Asn	Tyr	Lys	Thr	Thr 410	Pro	Pro	Val	Leu	Asp 415	Ser	1248
	Asp	Gly	tcc Ser	Phe 420	Phe	Leu	Tyr	Ser	Lys 425	Leu	Thr	Val	Asp	Lys 430	Ser	Arg	1296
30	Trp	Gln	cag Gln 435	Gly	Asn	Val	Phe	Ser 440	Суз	Ser	Val	Met	His 445	Glu	Ala	Leu	1344
	cac His	aac Asn 450	cac His	tac Tyr	acg Thr	cag Gln	aag Lys 455	agc Ser	ctc Leu	tcc Ser	ctg Leu	tct Ser 460	ccg Pro	ggt Gly	aaa Lys	tga	1392
35	<21 <21	0> 10 1> 40 2> P1 3> A:	63	icia	l Se	quenc	ce										
40	<22) <22	3> D	escr: hime:	-					_		e: Mo	ouse	-huma	an			
		0> 10	0 Phe	C1	T ou	Th ~	T ou	Tlo	Pho	Lou	V-1	Lou	Thr.	Len	Luc	Glv	
45	1				5					10					15		
			Cys	20					25					30			
			Gly 35					40					45				
50	Ser	Arg 50	Туr	Ala	Met	Ser	Trp 55	Val	Arg	Gln	Ile	Pro 60	Glu	Lys	Ile	Leu	
	65	-	Val			70	_			_	75					80	
			Val		85					90					95		
55	Thr	Leu	His	Leu 100	Gln	Met	Arg	Ser	Leu 105	Arg	Ser	Glu	Asp	Thr 110	Ala	Leu	

```
Tyr Tyr Cys Val Arg Gln Gly Gly Ala Tyr Trp Gly Gln Gly Thr Leu
                                           125
           115 120
         Val Thr Val Ser Ala Ala Ser Thr Lys Gly Pro Ser Val Phe Pro Leu
         130 135
                                        140
5
        Ala Pro Ser Ser Lys Ser Thr Ser Gly Gly Thr Ala Ala Leu Gly Cys
        145 150 155 160
        Leu Val Lys Asp Tyr Phe Pro Glu Pro Val Thr Val Ser Trp Asn Ser 165 170 175
        Gly Ala Leu Thr Ser Gly Val His Thr Phe Pro Ala Val Leu Gln Ser
               180 185 190
10
         Ser Gly Leu Tyr Ser Leu Ser Ser Val Val Thr Val Pro Ser Ser Ser
                            200
                                     205
         Leu Gly Thr Gln Thr Tyr Ile Cys Asn Val Asn His Lys Pro Ser Asn
          210 215
                                  220
         Thr Lys Val Asp Lys Lys Val Glu Pro Lys Ser Cys Asp Lys Thr His
15
                              235 240
                     230
         Thr Cys Pro Pro Cys Pro Ala Pro Glu Leu Leu Gly Gly Pro Ser Val
                   245
                            250 255
         Phe Leu Phe Pro Pro Lys Pro Lys Asp Thr Leu Met Ile Ser Arg Thr
           260 265
         Pro Glu Val Thr Cys Val Val Val Asp Val Ser His Glu Asp Pro Glu
20
            275 280 285
         Val Lys Phe Asn Trp Tyr Val Asp Gly Val Glu Val His Asn Ala Lys
                         295 300
         Thr Lys Pro Arg Glu Glu Gln Tyr Asn Ser Thr Tyr Arg Val Val Ser
                                      315
                                                       320
                     310
         Val Leu Thr Val Leu His Gln Asp Trp Leu Asn Gly Lys Glu Tyr Lys
25
            325 330 335
         Cys Lys Val Ser Asn Lys Ala Leu Pro Ala Pro Ile Glu Lys Thr Ile
                  340 345 350
         Ser Lys Ala Lys Gly Gln Pro Arg Glu Pro Gln Val Tyr Thr Leu Pro
                              360 365
              355
30
         Pro Ser Arg Asp Glu Leu Thr Lys Asn Gln Val Ser Leu Thr Cys Leu
          370 375
                                          380
         Val Lys Gly Phe Tyr Pro Ser Asp Ile Ala Val Glu Trp Glu Ser Asn
         385 390
                                       395
         Gly Gln Pro Glu Asn Asn Tyr Lys Thr Thr Pro Pro Val Leu Asp Ser
                 405 410 . 415
35
         Asp Gly Ser Phe Phe Leu Tyr Ser Lys Leu Thr Val Asp Lys Ser Arg
                420 425 430
         Trp Gln Gln Gly Asn Val Phe Ser Cys Ser Val Met His Glu Ala Leu
                     440 445
         His Asn His Tyr Thr Gln Lys Ser Leu Ser Leu Ser Pro Gly Lys
40
                         455
         <210> 11
         <211> 1413
         <212> DNA
         <213> Artificial Sequence
         <220>
         <221> CDS
         <222> (1)..(1410)
50
         <223> Description of Artificial Sequence: Mouse-human
            chimeric antibody (M1E07 H chain)
         <400> 11
         atg gga tgg aac tgg atc ttt att tta atc ctg tca gta act aca ggt
         Met Gly Trp Asn Trp Ile Phe Ile Leu Ile Leu Ser Val Thr Thr Gly
```

	1				5					10					15		
	gtc			gag Glu 20	gtc				Gln	tct				Leu	gtg		96
5				tca Ser													144
10			tac	tac Tyr				gtg					gaa				192
		tgg		gga Gly			aat					ggt					240
15	cag	_		aag Lys	-	_	-		_		_	-				-	288
		-		atg Met 100	_		_	-	-				-		-	-	336
20			-	gca Ala								-					384
				caa Gln			-	_		_		_	_	_		_	432
25			-	gtc Val			-	•					-				480
			_	gcc Ala	_		_	_	-	_	-				_	_	528
30		-		tcg Ser 180					-	_		-					576
				gtc Val													624
35				ccc Pro													672
				aag Lys		-			_		-	_		-			720
40			-	gac Asp					_			-		-		_	768
45				gga Gly 260													816
				atc Ile													864
50	gtg Val	agc Ser 290	cac His	gaa Glu	gac Asp	cct Pro	gag Glu 295	gtc Val	aag Lys	ttc Phe	aac Asn	tgg Trp 300	tac Tyr	gtg Val	gac Asp	Gly ggc	912
				cat His													960
55				cgt Arg													1008

```
1056
            ctg aat ggc aag gag tac aag tgc aag gtc tcc aac aaa gcc ctc cca
            Leu Asn Gly Lys Glu Tyr Lys Cys Lys Val Ser Asn Lys Ala Leu Pro
                                          345
                                                               350
                       340
                                                                             1104
            gcc ccc atc gag aaa acc atc tcc aaa gcc aaa ggg cag ccc cga gaa
            Ala Pro Ile Glu Lys Thr Ile Ser Lys Ala Lys Gly Gln Pro Arg Glu
                                      360
                                                          365
            cca cag gtg tac acc ctg ccc cca tcc cgg gat gag ctg acc aag aac
                                                                             1152
            Pro Gln Val Tyr Thr Leu Pro Pro Ser Arg Asp Glu Leu Thr Lys Asn
                                   375
                                                       380
            cag gtc agc ctg acc tgc ctg gtc aaa ggc ttc tat ccc agc gac atc
                                                                             1200
10
            Gln Val Ser Leu Thr Cys Leu Val Lys Gly Phe Tyr Pro Ser Asp Ile
                               390
                                                  395
            gcc gtg gag tgg gag agc aat ggg cag ccg gag aac aac tac aag acc
                                                                             1248
            Ala Val Glu Trp Glu Ser Asn Gly Gln Pro Glu Asn Asn Tyr Lys Thr
                            405
                                               410
                                                                  415
15
                                                                              1296
            acg cct ccc gtg ctg gac tcc gac ggc tcc ttc ttc ctc tac agc aag
            Thr Pro Pro Val Leu Asp Ser Asp Gly Ser Phe Phe Leu Tyr Ser Lys
                                           425
                                                           430
                       420
            ctc acc gtg gac aag agc agg tgg cag cag ggg aac gtc ttc tca tgc
                                                                             1344
            Leu Thr Val Asp Lys Ser Arg Trp Gln Gln Gly Asn Val Phe Ser Cys
                                       440
            tcc gtg atg cat gag gct ctg cac aac cac tac acg cag aag agc ctc
                                                                             1392
            Ser Val Met His Glu Ala Leu His Asn His Tyr Thr Gln Lys Ser Leu
             450
                                455
                                                                             1413
            tcc ctg tct ccg ggt aaa tga
            Ser Leu Ser Pro Gly Lys
            465
                                470
25
            <210> 12
            <211> 470
            <212> PRT
            <213> Artificial Sequence
30
            <223> Description of Artificial Sequence: Mouse-human
                  chimeric antibody (M1E07 H chain)
            <400> 12
35
            Met Gly Trp Asn Trp Ile Phe Ile Leu Ile Leu Ser Val Thr Thr Gly
                                                .10
            Val His Ser Glu Val Gln Leu Gln Gln Ser Gly Pro Glu Leu Val Lys
                                                               30
                        20
                                            25
            Pro Gly Ala Ser Val Lys Ile Ser Cys Lys Ala Ser Gly Tyr Ser Phe
40
                                        40
                                                            45
            Thr Gly Tyr Tyr Met His Trp Val Lys Gln Ser Pro Glu Lys Ser Leu
                                    55
                                                        60
            Glu Trp Ile Gly Glu Ile Asn Pro Ser Thr Gly Gly Thr Thr Tyr Asn
                                                  75
                             70
            Gln Lys Phe Lys Ala Lys Ala Thr Leu Thr Val Asp Lys Ser Ser Ser
45
                            85
                                               90
            Thr Ala Tyr Met Gln Leu Lys Ser Leu Thr Ser Glu Asp Ser Ala Val
                        100
                                           105
            Tyr Tyr Cys Ala Arg Arg Gly Gly Leu Thr Gly Thr Ser Phe Phe Ala
                                       120
                                                          125
                   115
            Tyr Trp Gly Gln Gly Thr Leu Val Thr Val Ser Ala Ala Ser Thr Lys
50
                130
                                   135
                                                      140
            Gly Pro Ser Val Phe Pro Leu Ala Pro Ser Ser Lys Ser Thr Ser Gly
                              150
                                                155
            Gly Thr Ala Ala Leu Gly Cys Leu Val Lys Asp Tyr Phe Pro Glu Pro
                                               170
                                                                  175
                           165
            Val Thr Val Ser Trp Asn Ser Gly Ala Leu Thr Ser Gly Val His Thr
```

```
185
                   180
         Phe Pro Ala Val Leu Gln Ser Ser Gly Leu Tyr Ser Leu Ser Ser Val
                       200
                                              205
             195
         Val Thr Val Pro Ser Ser Ser Leu Gly Thr Gln Thr Tyr Ile Cys Asn
5
                          215
                                            220
         Val Asn His Lýs Pro Ser Asn Thr Lys Val Asp Lys Lys Val Glu Pro
                230 235
         225
         Lys Ser Cys Asp Lys Thr His Thr Cys Pro Pro Cys Pro Ala Pro Glu
                   245 250 255
         Leu Leu Gly Gly Pro Ser Val Phe Leu Phe Pro Pro Lys Pro Lys Asp
10
                   260 265
                                           270
         Thr Leu Met Ile Ser Arg Thr Pro Glu Val Thr Cys Val Val Val Asp
                                              285
                             280
         Val Ser His Glu Asp Pro Glu Val Lys Phe Asn Trp Tyr Val Asp Gly
                                     300
           290 295
15
         Val Glu Val His Asn Ala Lys Thr Lys Pro Arg Glu Glu Gln Tyr Asn
         305 310 315
         Ser Thr Tyr Arg Val Val Ser Val Leu Thr Val Leu His Gln Asp Trp
                     325 330 335
         Leu Asn Gly Lys Glu Tyr Lys Cys Lys Val Ser Asn Lys Ala Leu Pro 340 345 350
         Ala Pro Ile Glu Lys Thr Ile Ser Lys Ala Lys Gly Gln Pro Arg Glu
          355
                              360
         Pro Gln Val Tyr Thr Leu Pro Pro Ser Arg Asp Glu Leu Thr Lys Asn
                                    380
           370 375
         Gln Val Ser Leu Thr Cys Leu Val Lys Gly Phe Tyr Pro Ser Asp Ile
25
                       390
                                         395
         Ala Val Glu Trp Glu Ser Asn Gly Gln Pro Glu Asn Asn Tyr Lys Thr
                 405 410
         Thr Pro Pro Val Leu Asp Ser Asp Gly Ser Phe Phe Leu Tyr Ser Lys
                420 425
                                           430
         Leu Thr Val Asp Lys Ser Arg Trp Gln Gln Gly Asn Val Phe Ser Cys
30
          435 440 445
         Ser Val Met His Glu Ala Leu His Asn His Tyr Thr Gln Lys Ser Leu
          450 455
         Ser Leu Ser Pro Gly Lys
35
         <210> 13
         <211> 1416
         <212> DNA
         <213> Artificial Sequence
40
         <220>
         <221> CDS
         <222> (1)..(1413)
         <220>
         <223> Description of Artificial Sequence: Mouse-human
45
           chimeric antibody (M19B11 H chain)
         <400> 13
         atg aac ttc ggg ctc acc ttg att ttc ctc gtc ctt act tta aaa ggt
         Met Asn Phe Gly Leu Thr Leu Ile Phe Leu Val Leu Thr Leu Lys Gly
                                 10
                      5
50
         gtc cag tgt gag gtg cag ctg gtg gag tct ggg gga gac tta gtg aag
         Val Gln Cys Glu Val Gln Leu Val Glu Ser Gly Gly Asp Leu Val Lys
                                    25
                   20
         cct gga ggg acc ctg aaa ctc tcc tgt gca gcc tct gga tcc act ttc
         Pro Gly Gly Thr Leu Lys Leu Ser Cys Ala Ala Ser Gly Ser Thr Phe
55
                                40
```

	agt Ser	aac Asn 50	tat Tyr	gcc Ala	atg Met	tct Ser	tgg Trp 55	gtt Val	cgc Arg	cag Gln	act Thr	cca Pro 60	gag Glu	aag Lys	agg Arg	ctg Leu	192
5	Glu 65	Trp	Val	Ala	gcc Ala	Ile 70	Asp	Ser	Asn	Gly	Gly 75	Thr	Thr	Tyr	Tyr	Pro 80	240
	Asp	Thr	Met	Lys	gac Asp 85	Arg	Phe	Thr	Ile	Ser 90	Arg	Asp	Asn	Ala	Lys 95	Asn	288
10	Thr	Leu	Tyr	Leu 100	caa Gln	Met	Asn	Ser	Leu 105	Arg	Ser	Glu	Asp	Thr 110	Ala	Phe	336
46	Tyr	His	Cys 115	Thr	aga Arg	His	Asn	Gly 120	Gly	Tyr	Glu	Asn	Tyr 125	Gly	Trp	Phe	384
15	Ala	Tyr 130	Trp	Gly	caa Gln	Gly	Thr 135	Leu	Val	Thr	Val	Ser 140	Ala	Ala	Ser	Thr	432
20	Lys 145	Gly	Pro	Ser	gtc Val	Phe 150	Pro	Leu	Ala	Pro	Ser 155	Ser	Lys	Ser	Thr	Ser 160	480
	Gly	ggc Gly	aca Thr	gcg Ala	gcc Ala 165	ctg Leu	ggc Gly	Cys Cys	ctg Leu	gtc Val 170	aag Lys	gac Asp	tac Tyr	ttc Phe	ccc Pro 175	gaa Glu	528
25	Pro	Val	Thr	Val 180	tcg Ser	Trp	Asn	Ser	Gly 185	Āla	Leu	Thr	Ser	Gly 190	Val	His	576
	Thr	Phe	Pro 195	Ala	gtc Val	Leu	Gln	Ser 200	Ser	Ğly	Leu	Tyr	Ser 205	Leu	Ser	Ser	624
30					Pro												672
					aag Lys												720
35	Pro	Lys	Ser	Cys	gac Asp 245	Lys	Thr	His	Thr	Cys 250	Pro	Pro	Cys	Pro	Ala 255	Pro	768
	Glu	Leu	Leu	Gly 260	gga Gly	Pro	Ser	Val	Phe 265	Leu	Phe	Pro	Pro	Lys 270	Pro	Lys	816
40	Asp	Thr	Leu 275	Met	atc Ile	Ser	Arg	Thr 280	Pro	Glu	Val	Thr	Cys 285	Val	Val	Val	864
	Asp	Val 290	Ser	His	gaa Glu	Asp	Pro 295	Ğlü	Val	Lys	Phe	Asn 300	Trp	Tyr	Val	Asp	912
45	Gly 305	Val	Glu	Val	cat His	Asn 310	Āla	Lys	Thr	Lys	Pro 315	Arg	Glu	Glu	Gln	Tyr 320	960
	Asn	Ser	Thr	Tyr	cgt Arg 325	Val	Val	Ser	Val	Leu 330	Thr	Val	Leu	His	Gln 335	Asp	1008
50	Trp	Leu	Asn	Gly 340	aag Lys	Glu	Tyr	Lys	Cys 345	Lys	Val	Ser	Asn	Lys 350	Ala	Leu	1056
EE	Pro	Ala	Pro 355	Ile	gag Glu	Lys	Thr	Ile 360	Ser	Lys	Ala	Lys	Gly 365	Gln	Pro	Arg	1104
55	gaa	cca	cag	gtg	tac	acc	ctg	ccc	cca	tcc	cgg	gat	gag	ctg	acc	aag	1152

	Glu	Pro 370	Gln	Val	Tyr	Thr	Leu 375	Pro	Pro	Ser	Arg	Asp 380	Glu	Leu	Thr	Lys	
5	aac Asn 385	cag Gln	gtc Val	agc Ser	ctg Leu	acc Thr 390	tgc Cys	ctg Leu	gtc Val	aaa Lys	ggc Gly 395	ttc Phe	tat Tyr	ccc Pro	agc Ser	gac Asp 400	1200
	Ile	Ala	Val	Glu	Trp 405	Glu	Ser	Asn	Gly	Gln 410	ccg Pro	Glu	Asn	Asn	Tyr 415	Lys	1248
10	Thr	Thr	Pro	Pro 420	Val	Leu	Asp	Ser	Asp 425	Gly	tcc Ser	Phe	Phe	Leu 430	Tyr	Ser	1296
	Lys	Leu	Thr 435	Val	Asp	Lys	Ser	Arg 440	Trp	Gln	cag Gln	Gly	Asn 445	Val	Phe	Ser	1344
15	tgc Cys	tcc Ser 450	gtg Val	atg Met	cat His	gag Glu	gct Ala 455	ctg Leu	cac His	aac Asn	cac His	tac Tyr 460	acg Thr	cag Gln	aag Lys	agc Ser	1392
		tcc	ctg Leu		-			tga									1416
20	c210)> 14	1														
	<211 <212	> 47 ?> PF	71	cial	. Sec	quenc	ce										
25	<220)>															
		3> De	escri	-					-		e: Mo	ouse-	-huma	an			
)> 14			_		_			_		_	m).	•	.	61	
30	1			_	5					10	Val				15		
	Val	GIn	Cys	20	Val	GIn	Leu	vaı	G1u 25	Ser	Gly	сту	Asp	леи 30	vaı	Lys	
	Pro	Gly	Gly 35		Leu	Lys	Leu	Ser 40	Cys	Ala	Ala	Ser	Gly 45	Ser	Thr	Phe	
35	Ser		Tyr	Ala	Met	Ser			Arg	Gln	Thr			Lys	Arg	Leu	
35		50	_				55	Val			Thr Gly 75	60	Glu				
35	Glu 65	50 Trp	Val	Ala	Ala Asp	Ile 70	55 Asp	Val Ser	Asn	Gly	Gly	60 Thr	Glu	Tyr	Tyr	Pro 80	
35 40	Glu 65 Asp	50 Trp Thr	Val Met	Ala Lys	Ala Asp 85	Ile 70 Arg	55 Asp Phe	Val Ser Thr	Asn Ile	Gly Ser 90	Gly 75	60 Thr Asp	Glu Thr Asn	Tyr Ala	Tyr Lys 95	Pro 80 Asn	
	Glu 65 Asp Thr	50 Trp Thr Leu His	Val Met Tyr Cys	Ala Lys Leu 100 Thr	Ala Asp 85 Gln Arg	Ile 70 Arg Met	55 Asp Phe Asn	Val Ser Thr Ser Gly	Asn Ile Leu 105 Gly	Gly Ser 90 Arg	Gly 75 Arg	60 Thr Asp Glu Asn	Glu Thr Asn Asp Tyr	Tyr Ala Thr 110 Gly	Tyr Lys 95 Ala	Pro 80 Asn Phe	
	Glu 65 Asp Thr Tyr	50 Trp Thr Leu His Tyr 130	Val Met Tyr Cys 115 Trp	Ala Lys Leu 100 Thr	Ala Asp 85 Gln Arg	Ile 70 Arg Met His Gly	55 Asp Phe Asn Asn Thr 135	Val Ser Thr Ser Gly 120 Leu	Asn Ile Leu 105 Gly Val	Gly Ser 90 Arg Tyr	Gly 75 Arg Ser Glu Val	60 Thr Asp Glu Asn Ser 140	Glu Thr Asn Asp Tyr 125 Ala	Tyr Ala Thr 110 Gly Ala	Tyr Lys 95 Ala Trp Ser	Pro 80 Asn Phe Phe	
40	Glu 65 Asp Thr Tyr	50 Trp Thr Leu His Tyr 130	Val Met Tyr Cys 115 Trp	Ala Lys Leu 100 Thr	Ala Asp 85 Gln Arg	Ile 70 Arg Met His Gly	55 Asp Phe Asn Asn Thr 135	Val Ser Thr Ser Gly 120 Leu	Asn Ile Leu 105 Gly Val	Gly Ser 90 Arg Tyr	Gly 75 Arg Ser Glu	60 Thr Asp Glu Asn Ser 140	Glu Thr Asn Asp Tyr 125 Ala	Tyr Ala Thr 110 Gly Ala	Tyr Lys 95 Ala Trp Ser	Pro 80 Asn Phe Phe	
40	Glu 65 Asp Thr Tyr Ala Lys 145	50 Trp Thr Leu His Tyr 130 Gly	Val Met Tyr Cys 115 Trp	Ala Lys Leu 100 Thr Gly Ser	Ala Asp 85 Gln Arg Gln Val	Ile 70 Arg Met His Gly Phe 150	55 Asp Phe Asn Asn Thr 135 Pro	Val Ser Thr Ser Gly 120 Leu Leu	Asn Ile Leu 105 Gly Val Ala	Gly Ser 90 Arg Tyr Thr	Gly 75 Arg Ser Glu Val Ser	60 Thr Asp Glu Asn Ser 140 Ser	Glu Thr Asn Asp Tyr 125 Ala Lys	Tyr Ala Thr 110 Gly Ala Ser	Tyr Lys 95 Ala Trp Ser	Pro 80 Asn Phe Thr Ser 160	
40	Glu 65 Asp Thr Tyr Ala Lys 145 Gly	50 Trp Thr Leu His Tyr 130 Gly	Val Met Tyr Cys 115 Trp Pro	Ala Lys Leu 100 Thr Gly Ser Ala	Ala Asp 85 Gln Arg Gln Val Ala 165	Ile 70 Arg Met His Gly Phe 150 Leu	55 Asp Phe Asn Asn Thr 135 Pro	Val Ser Thr Ser Gly 120 Leu Leu	Asn Ile Leu 105 Gly Val Ala Leu	Gly Ser 90 Arg Tyr Thr Pro Val	Gly 75 Arg Ser Glu Val Ser 155	60 Thr Asp Glu Asn Ser 140 Ser Asp	Glu Thr Asn Asp Tyr 125 Ala Lys Tyr	Tyr Ala Thr 110 Gly Ala Ser Phe	Tyr Lys 95 Ala Trp Ser Thr Pro 175	Pro 80 Asn Phe Thr Ser 160 Glu	
40 45	Glu 65 Asp Thr Tyr Ala Lys 145 Gly	Thr Leu His Tyr 130 Gly Gly Val	Val Met Tyr Cys 115 Trp Pro Thr	Ala Lys Leu 100 Thr Gly Ser Ala Val 180	Ala Asp 85 Gln Arg Gln Val Ala 165 Ser	Ile 70 Arg Met His Gly Phe 150 Leu	55 Asp Phe Asn Asn Thr 135 Pro Gly Asn	Val Ser Thr Ser Gly 120 Leu Cys Ser Ser	Asn Ile Leu 105 Gly Val Ala Leu Gly 185	Gly Ser 90 Arg Tyr Thr Pro Val 170 Ala	Gly 75 Arg Ser Glu Val Ser 155 Lys	60 Thr Asp Glu Asn Ser 140 Ser Asp	Glu Thr Asn Asp Tyr 125 Ala Lys Tyr Ser Ser	Tyr Ala Thr 110 Gly Ala Ser Phe Gly 190	Tyr Lys 95 Ala Trp Ser Thr Pro 175 Val	Pro 80 Asn Phe Thr Ser 160 Glu	
40 45	Glu 65 Asp Thr Tyr Ala Lys 145 Gly Pro	50 Trp Thr Leu His Tyr 130 Gly Val Phe Val	Val Met Tyr Cys 115 Trp Pro Thr Thr	Ala Lys Leu 100 Thr Gly Ser Ala Val 180 Ala	Ala Asp 85 Gln Arg Gln Val Ala 165 Ser	Ile 70 Arg Met His Gly Phe 150 Leu Trp Leu	SS Asp Phe Asn Asn Thr 135 Pro Gly Asn Gln	Val Ser Thr Ser Gly 120 Leu Cys Ser Ser 200	Asn Ile Leu 105 Gly Val Ala Leu Gly 185 Ser	Gly Ser 90 Arg Tyr Thr Pro Val 170 Ala Gly	Gly 75 Arg Ser Glu Val Ser 155 Lys	60 Thr Asp Glu Asn Ser 140 Ser Asp Thr	Glu Thr Asn Asp Tyr 125 Ala Lys Tyr Ser 205	Tyr Ala Thr 110 Gly Ala Ser Phe Gly 190 Leu	Tyr Lys 95 Ala Trp Ser Thr Pro 175 Val	Pro 80 Asn Phe Thr Ser 160 Glu His	
40 45	Glu 65 Asp Thr Tyr Ala Lys 145 Gly Pro Thr	50 Trp Thr Leu His Tyr 130 Gly Val Phe Val 210	Val Met Tyr Cys 115 Trp Pro Thr Thr Pro 195 Thr	Ala Lys Leu 100 Thr Gly Ser Ala Val 180 Ala	Ala Asp 85 Gln Arg Gln Val Ala 165 Ser Val	Ile 70 Arg Met His Gly Phe 150 Leu Trp Leu Ser	55 Asp Phe Asn Asn Thr 135 Pro Gly Asn Gln Ser 215	Val Ser Thr Ser Gly 120 Leu Cys Ser Ser 200 Ser	Asn Ile Leu 105 Gly Val Ala Leu Gly 185 Ser Leu	Gly Ser 90 Arg Tyr Thr Pro Val 170 Ala Gly Gly	Gly 75 Arg Ser Glu Val Ser 155 Lys Leu	60 Thr Asp Glu Asn Ser 140 Ser Thr Tyr Gln 220	Glu Thr Asn Asp Tyr 125 Ala Lys Tyr Ser 205 Thr	Tyr Ala Thr 110 Gly Ala Ser Phe Gly 190 Leu Tyr	Tyr Lys 95 Ala Trp Ser Thr Pro 175 Val Ser Ile	Pro 80 Asn Phe Thr Ser 160 Glu His Ser Cys	

```
Pro Lys Ser Cys Asp Lys Thr His Thr Cys Pro Pro Cys Pro Ala Pro
                                             250
                                                               255
                         245
           Glu Leu Leu Gly Gly Pro Ser Val Phe Leu Phe Pro Pro Lys Pro Lys
                                                             270
                                       265
                      260
           Asp Thr Leu Met Ile Ser Arg Thr Pro Glu Val Thr Cys Val Val Val
                                                      285
                  275
                                     280
           Asp Val Ser His Glu Asp Pro Glu Val Lys Phe Asn Trp Tyr Val Asp
                                             300
                                295
           Gly Val Glu Val His Asn Ala Lys Thr Lys Pro Arg Glu Glu Gln Tyr
10
           305
                            310
                                                 315
                                                                    320
           Asn Ser Thr Tyr Arg Val Val Ser Val Leu Thr Val Leu His Gln Asp
                                            330
                         325
           Trp Leu Asn Gly Lys Glu Tyr Lys Cys Lys Val Ser Asn Lys Ala Leu
                                                             350
                      340
                                        345
           Pro Ala Pro Ile Glu Lys Thr Ile Ser Lys Ala Lys Gly Gln Pro Arg
15
                                      360
                                                       365
                  355
           Glu Pro Gln Val Tyr Thr Leu Pro Pro Ser Arg Asp Glu Leu Thr Lys
                                375
                                                    380
           Asn Gln Val Ser Leu Thr Cys Leu Val Lys Gly Phe Tyr Pro Ser Asp
                           390
                                                395
           Ile Ala Val Glu Trp Glu Ser Asn Gly Gln Pro Glu Asn Asn Tyr Lys
                          405
                                             410
           Thr Thr Pro Pro Val Leu Asp Ser Asp Gly Ser Phe Phe Leu Tyr Ser
                                                  430
                                         425
           Lys Leu Thr Val Asp Lys Ser Arg Trp Gln Gln Gly Asn Val Phe Ser
                  435
                                     440
           Cys Ser Val Met His Glu Ala Leu His Asn His Tyr Thr Gln Lys Ser
25
              450
                                455
           Leu Ser Leu Ser Pro Gly Lys
                              470
           <210> 15
           <211> 1413
           <212> DNA
           <213> Artificial Sequence
           <220>
           <221> CDS
35
           <222> (1)..(1410)
           <220>
           <223> Description of Artificial Sequence: Mouse-human
                 chimeric antibody (M18D04 H chain)
40
           atg gaa tot aac tgg ata ott cot ttt att ctg tcg gta got tca ggg
           Met Glu Ser Asn Trp Ile Leu Pro Phe Ile Leu Ser Val Ala Ser Gly
                                            10
                                                                 15
                    5
           gto tac toa gag gtt cag ctc cag cag tot ggg act gtg ctg gca agg
45
           Val Tyr Ser Glu Val Gln Leu Gln Gln Ser Gly Thr Val Leu Ala Arg
                                          25
           cct ggg gct tca gtg aag atg tcc tgc aag gct tct ggc tac acc ttt
           Pro Gly Ala Ser Val Lys Met Ser Cys Lys Ala Ser Gly Tyr Thr Phe
                                       40
           act ggc tac tgg atg cgc tgg gta aaa cag agg cct gga cag ggt ctg
                                                                           192
50
           Thr Gly Tyr Trp Met Arg Trp Val Lys Gln Arg Pro Gly Gln Gly Leu
                                  55
                                                     60
           gaa tgg att ggc gct att tat cct gga aat agt gat aca aca tac aac
           Glu Trp Ile Gly Ala Ile Tyr Pro Gly Asn Ser Asp Thr Thr Tyr Asn
                                                  75
                         70
           cag aag tto aag ggc aag gcc aaa ctg act gca gtc aca tct gtc agc
                                                                           288
```

		Lys			85					90					95		
5	act Thr	gcc Ala	tac Tyr	atg Met 100	gaa Glu	ctc Leu	agc Ser	agc Ser	ctg Leu 105	aca Thr	aat Asn	gag Glu	gac Asp	Ser 110	gcg Ala	gtc Val	336
	tat Tyr	tac Tyr	tgt Cys 115	tca Ser	aga Arg	tcg Ser	ggg Gly	gac Asp 120	cta Leu	act Thr	Gly	ggg Gly	ttt Phe 125	gct Ala	tac Tyr	tgg Trp	384
10	ggc Gly	caa Gln 130	ggg	act Thr	ctg Leu	gtc Val	act Thr 135	gtc Val	tct Ser	aca Thr	gcc Ala	aaa Lys 140	gct Ala	agc Ser	acc Thr	aag Lys	432
	ggc Gly 145	cca Pro	tcg Ser	gtc Val	ttc Phe	ccc Pro 150	ctg	gca Ala	ccc Pro	tcc Ser	tcc Ser 155	aag Lys	agc Ser	acc Thr	tct Ser	ggg Gly 160	480
15	ggc	aca Thr	gcg Ala	gcc Ala	ctg Leu 165	ggc	tgc Cys	ctg Leu	gtc Val	aag Lys 170	gac	tac Tyr	ttc Phe	ccc Pro	gaa Glu 175	ccg Pro	528
	gtg Val	acg Thr	gtg Val	tcg Ser 180	tgg	aac Asn	tca Ser	ggc Gly	gcc Ala 185	ctg	acc Thr	agc Ser	ggc Gly	gtg Val 190	cac	acc Thr	576
20	ttc Phe	ccg Pro	gct Ala 195	gtc	cta Leu	cag Gln	tcc Ser	tca Ser 200	gga	ctc Leu	tac Tyr	tcc Ser	ctc Leu 205	agc	agc Ser	gtg Val	624
	gtg Val	acc Thr 210	gtg	ccc Pro	tcc Ser	agc Ser	agc Ser 215	ttg	ggc Gly	acc Thr	cag Gln	acc Thr 220	tac	atc Ile	tgc Cys	aac Asn	672
25	gtg Val 225	aat Asn	cac His	aag Lys	ccc Pro	agc Ser 230	aac	acc Thr	aag Lys	gtg Val	gac Asp 235	aag	aaa Lys	gtt Val	gag Glu	ccc Pro 240	720
	aaa	tct Ser	tgt Cys	gac Asp	aaa Lys 245	act	cac His	aca Thr	tgc Cys	cca Pro 250	ccg Pro	tgc Cys	cca Pro	gca Ala	cct Pro 255	gaa Glu	768
30	ctc Leu	ctg Leu	ggg Gly	gga Gly 260	ccg	tca Ser	gtc Val	ttc Phe	ctc Leu 265	ttc	ccc Pro	cca Pro	aaa Lys	ccc Pro 270	aag	gac Asp	816
35	acc Thr	ctc Leu	atg Met 275	atc	tcc Ser	cgg Arg	acc Thr	cct Pro 280	gag Glu	gtc Val	aca Thr	tgc Cys	gtg Val 285	gtg Val	gtg Val	gac Asp	864
		agc Ser 290															912
40	gtg Val 305	gag Glu	gtg Val	cat His	aat Asn	gcc Ala 310	aag Lys	aca Thr	aag Lys	ccg Pro	cgg Arg 315	gag Glu	gag Glu	cag Gln	tac Tyr	aac Asn 320	960
	agc Ser	acg Thr	tac Tyr	cgt Arg	gtg Val 325	gtc Val	agc Ser	gtc Val	Leu	acc Thr 330	gtc Val	ctg Leu	cac His	cag Gln	gac Asp 335	tgg Trp	1008
45	ctg Leu	aat Asn	ggc Gly	aag Lys 340	gag Glu	tac Tyr	aag Lys	tgc Cys	aag Lys 345	gtc Val	tcc Ser	aac Asn	aaa Lys	gcc Ala 350	ctc Leu	cca Pro	1056
		ccc Pro															1104
50	Pro	cag Gln 370	Val	Tyr	Thr	Leu	Pro 375	Pro	Ser	Arg	Asp	Glu 380	Leu	Thr	Lys	Asn	1152
	Gln 385		Ser	Leu	Thr	Cys 390	Leu	Val	Lys	Gly	Phe 395	Tyr	Pro	Ser	Asp	11e 400	1200
55	qcc	gtg Val	gag Glu	tgg Trp	gag Glu	agc Ser	aat Asn	ggg Gly	cag Gln	ccg Pro	gag Glu	aac Asn	aac Asn	tac Tyr	aag Lys	acc Thr	1248

	acg	cct	ccc	gtg	405 ctg	gac	tcc	gac	ggc	410 tcc	ttc	ttc	ctc	tac	415 agc	aag	1296
5				420	Leu				425					430			1244
	ctc Leu	acc Thr	gtg Val 435	gac Asp	aag Lys	agc Ser	agg Arg	Trp 440	cag Gln	cag Gln	ggg Gly	aac Asn	yal 445	Phe	Ser	tgc Cys	1344
	tcc Ser	gtg Val	atg	cat His	gag Glu	gct Ala	Leu	cac	aac Asn	cac His	tac Tyr	Thr	cag Gln	aag Lys	agc Ser	ctc Leu	1392
10	tee	450 ctg	tct	cca	ggt	aaa	455 tga					460					1413
		-		_	ĞÎy		- 3										
15		0> 16 1> 47															
	<212	2> PF	RT	icial	l Sec	quenc	ce										
	<220																
20	<223			-	on of antik				-			ouse-	-huma	an			
		0> 16		Aen	Trp	Tle	I.e.ii	Pro	Phe	Tle	Leu	Ser	Val	Ala	Ser	Glv	
25	1				5					10					15		
25		_		20	Val				25		_			30			
		_	35		Val			40					45				
	Thr	Gly 50	Tyr	Trp	Met	Arg	Trp 55	Val	Lys	Gln	Arg	Pro 60	Gly	Gln	Gly	Leu	
30	Glu 65		Ile	Gly	Ala	Ile 70	Tyr	Pro	Gly	Asn	Ser 75	Asp	Thr	Thr	Tyr	Asn 80	
	Gln	Lys	Phe	Lys	Gly 85	Lys	Ala	Lys	Leu	Thr 90	Ala	Val	Thr	Ser	Val 95	Ser	
35	Thr	Ala	Tyr	Met 100	Glu	Leu	Ser	Ser	Leu 105	Thr	Asn	Glu	Asp	Ser 110	Ala	Val	
	Tyr	Tyr	Cys 115	Ser	Arg	Ser	Gly	Asp 120	Leu	Thr	Gly	Gly	Phe 125	Ala	Tyr	Trp	
	Gly	Gln 130	Gly	Thr	Leu	Val	Thr 135	Val	Ser	Thr	Ala	Lys 140	Ala	Ser	Thr	Lys	
40	Gly 145		Ser	Val	Phe	Pro 150		Ala	Pro	Ser	Ser 155		Ser	Thr	Ser	Gly 160	
	Gly	Thr	Ala	Ala	Leu 165	Gly	Суз	Leu	Val	Lys 170	Asp	Tyr	Phe	Pro	Glu 175	Pro	
	Val	Thr	Val	Ser 180	Trp	Asn	Ser	Gly	Ala 185		Thr	Ser	Gly	Val 190		Thr	
45	Phe	Pro	Ala 195		Leu	Gln	Ser	Ser 200	Gly	Leu	Tyr	Ser	Leu 205	Ser	Ser	Val	
	Val	Thr 210		Pro	Ser	Ser	Ser 215		Gly	Thr	Gln	Thr 220		Ile	Cys	Asn	
	Val 225		His	Lys	Pro	Ser 230	Asn	Thr	Lys	Val	Asp 235	Lys	Lys	Val	Glu	Pro 240	
50			Cys	Asp	Lys 245		His	Thr	Cys	Pro 250		Cys	Pro	Ala	Pro 255		
	Leu	Leu	Gly	Gly 260	Pro	Ser	Val	Phe	Leu 265		Pro	Pro	Lys	Pro 270		Asp	
	Thr	Leu	Met 275	Ile	Ser	Arg	Thr	Pro 280	Glu	Val	Thr	Суз	Val 285	Val	Val	Asp	
55	Val	Ser		Glu	Asp	Pro	Glu		Lys	Phe	Asn	Trp		Val	Asp	Gly	

```
300
                               295
         Val Glu Val His Asn Ala Lys Thr Lys Pro Arg Glu Glu Gln Tyr Asn
                                              315
                           310
         Ser Thr Tyr Arg Val Val Ser Val Leu Thr Val Leu His Gln Asp Trp
5
                                330
                       325
         Leu Asn Gly Lys Glu Tyr Lys Cys Lys Val Ser Asn Lys Ala Leu Pro
                                                        350
                                   345
                   340
         Ala Pro Ile Glu Lys Thr Ile Ser Lys Ala Lys Gly Gln Pro Arg Glu
                                                      365
                                   360
         Pro Gln Val Tyr Thr Leu Pro Pro Ser Arg Asp Glu Leu Thr Lys Asn
10
                              375
         Gln Val Ser Leu Thr Cys Leu Val Lys Gly Phe Tyr Pro Ser Asp Ile
                          390
                                               395
         Ala Val Glu Trp Glu Ser Asn Gly Gln Pro Glu Asn Asn Tyr Lys Thr
                        405 410 415
15
         Thr Pro Pro Val Leu Asp Ser Asp Gly Ser Phe Phe Leu Tyr Ser Lys
                               425
                                            430
         Leu Thr Val Asp Lys Ser Arg Trp Gln Gln Gly Asn Val Phe Ser Cys
                                   440
          435
         Ser Val Met His Glu Ala Leu His Asn His Tyr Thr Gln Lys Ser Leu
                     455
                                                 460
20
         Ser Leu Ser Pro Gly Lys
         <210> 17
         <211> 717
         <212> DNA
25
         <213> Artificial Sequence
         <220>
         <221> CDS
         <222> (1)..(714)
30
         <223> Description of Artificial Sequence: Mouse-human
              chimeric antibody (M3C11 L chain)
35
         atg agt cct gcc cag ttc ctg ttt ctg tta gtg ctc tgg att cgg gaa
                                                                        48
         Met Ser Pro Ala Gln Phe Leu Phe Leu Leu Val Leu Trp Ile Arg Glu
                                           10
                          5
                                                              15
         acc aac ggt gat gtt gtg atg acc cag act cca ctc act ttg tcg gtt
         Thr Asn Gly Asp Val Val Met Thr Gln Thr Pro Leu Thr Leu Ser Val
                                                        30
40
                                       25
                                                                       144
         acc att gga caa cca gcc tcc atc tct tgc aag tca agt cag agc ctc
         Thr Ile Gly Gln Pro Ala Ser Ile Ser Cys Lys Ser Ser Gln Ser Leu
                 35
                                    40
                                                      45
         tta gat agt gat gga aag aca tat ttg aat tgg ttg tta cag agg cca
         Leu Asp Ser Asp Gly Lys Thr Tyr Leu Asn Trp Leu Leu Gln Arg Pro
45
                                                   60
                                55
         ggc cag tot cca aag cgc cta atc tat ctg gtg tot aaa ttg gac tot
                                                                        240
         Gly Gln Ser Pro Lys Arg Leu Ile Tyr Leu Val Ser Lys Leu Asp Ser
                          70
                                            75
         gga gcc cct gac agg ttc act ggc agt gga tca ggg aca gat ttc aca
                                                                        288
         Gly Ala Pro Asp Arg Phe Thr Gly Ser Gly Ser Gly Thr Asp Phe Thr
50
                                           90
                        8.5
         ctg aaa atc agt aga gtg gag gct gag gat ttg gga att tat tat tgc
                                                                        336
         Leu Lys Ile Ser Arg Val Glu Ala Glu Asp Leu Gly Ile Tyr Tyr Cys
                                      105
                   100
                                                                        384
          tgg caa ggt aca cat ttt ccg ctc acg ttc ggt gct ggg acc aag ctg
55
         Trp Gln Gly Thr His Phe Pro Leu Thr Phe Gly Ala Gly Thr Lys Leu
```

```
120
                 115
          gag ctg aaa cgt acg gtg gct gca cca tct gtc ttc atc ttc ccg cca
                                                                           432
          Glu Leu Lys Arg Thr Val Ala Ala Pro Ser Val Phe Ile Phe Pro Pro
                    135
                                                    140
           130
5
                                                                           480
          tct gat gag cag ttg aaa tct gga act gcc tct gtt gtg tgc ctg ctg
          Ser Asp Glu Gln Leu Lys Ser Gly Thr Ala Ser Val Val Cys Leu Leu
                                                155
                            150
                                                                           528
          aat aac ttc tat ccc aga gag gcc aaa gta cag tgg aag gtg gat aac
          Asn Asn Phe Tyr Pro Arg Glu Ala Lys Val Gln Trp Lys Val Asp Asn
10
                                             170
          gcc ctc caa tcg ggt aac tcc cag gag agt gtc aca gag cag gac agc
          Ala Leu Gln Ser Gly Asn Ser Gln Glu Ser Val Thr Glu Gln Asp Ser
                                                           190
                                       185
          aag gac agc acc tac agc ctc agc agc acc ctg acg ctg agc aaa gca
          Lys Asp Ser Thr Tyr Ser Leu Ser Ser Thr Leu Thr Leu Ser Lys Ala
15
                 195
                                     200
                                                        205
          gac tac gag aaa cac aaa gtc tac gcc tgc gaa gtc acc cat cag ggc
          Asp Tyr Glu Lys His Lys Val Tyr Ala Cys Glu Val Thr His Gln Gly
            210
                                 215
                                                    220
          ctg agc tcg ccc gtc aca aag agc ttc aac agg gga gag tgt tga
                                                                           717
          Leu Ser Ser Pro Val Thr Lys Ser Phe Asn Arg Gly Glu Cys
20
                             230
                                                 235
          <210> 18
          <211> 238
          <212> PRT
25
          <213> Artificial Sequence
          <223> Description of Artificial Sequence: Mouse-human
               chimeric antibody (M3C11 L chain)
30
          Met Ser Pro Ala Gln Phe Leu Phe Leu Leu Val Leu Trp Ile Arg Glu
                                              10
          Thr Asn Gly Asp Val Val Met Thr Gln Thr Pro Leu Thr Leu Ser Val
                      20
                                          25
          Thr Ile Gly Gln Pro Ala Ser Ile Ser Cys Lys Ser Ser Gln Ser Leu
35
                                      40
          Leu Asp Ser Asp Gly Lys Thr Tyr Leu Asn Trp Leu Leu Gln Arg Pro
                                  55
                                                     60
          Gly Gln Ser Pro Lys Arg Leu Ile Tyr Leu Val Ser Lys Leu Asp Ser
                             70
                                                 75
40
          Gly Ala Pro Asp Arg Phe Thr Gly Ser Gly Ser Gly Thr Asp Phe Thr
                          85
                                              90
          Leu Lys Ile Ser Arg Val Glu Ala Glu Asp Leu Gly Ile Tyr Tyr Cys
                     100
                                         105
          Trp Gln Gly Thr His Phe Pro Leu Thr Phe Gly Ala Gly Thr Lys Leu
                                    120
                                                      125
                115
45
          Glu Leu Lys Arg Thr Val Ala Ala Pro Ser Val Phe Ile Phe Pro Pro
                                135
                                                    140
          Ser Asp Glu Gln Leu Lys Ser Gly Thr Ala Ser Val Val Cys Leu Leu
                             150
                                                155
          Asn Asn Phe Tyr Pro Arg Glu Ala Lys Val Gln Trp Lys Val Asp Asn
                                            170
50
          Ala Leu Gln Ser Gly Asn Ser Gln Glu Ser Val Thr Glu Gln Asp Ser
                     180
                                         185
          Lys Asp Ser Thr Tyr Ser Leu Ser Ser Thr Leu Thr Leu Ser Lys Ala
                                   200
                                                        205
                195
          Asp Tyr Glu Lys His Lys Val Tyr Ala Cys Glu Val Thr His Gln Gly
                                 215
```

```
Leu Ser Ser Pro Val Thr Lys Ser Phe Asn Arg Gly Glu Cys
                              230
          <210> 19
<211> 717
5
          <212> DNA
          <213> Artificial Sequence
          <220>
10
          <221> CDS
          <222> (1)..(714)
          <220>
          <223> Description of Artificial Sequence: Mouse-human
                chimeric antibody (M1E07 L chain)
          <400> 19
          atg agt cct gtc cag ttc ctg ttt ctg tta atg ctc tgg att cag gaa
          Met Ser Pro Val Gln Phe Leu Phe Leu Met Leu Trp Ile Gln Glu
                                              10
                           - 5
          acc aac ggt gat gtt gtg atg acc cag act cca ctg tct ttg tcg gtt
20
          Thr Asn Gly Asp Val Val Met Thr Gln Thr Pro Leu Ser Leu Ser Val
                                          25
          acc att gga caa cca gcc tct atc tct tgc aag tca agt cag agc ctc
                                                                            144
          Thr Ile Gly Gln Pro Ala Ser Ile Ser Cys Lys Ser Ser Gln Ser Leu
                                      40
                                                          45
                                                                            192
25
          tta tat agt aat gga aag aca tat ttg aat tgg tta caa cag agg cct
          Leu Tyr Ser Asn Gly Lys Thr Tyr Leu Asn Trp Leu Gln Gln Arg Pro
                                  55
                                                                            240
          ggc cag gct cca aag cac cta atg tat cag gtg tcc aaa ctg gac cct
          Gly Gln Ala Pro Lys His Leu Met Tyr Gln Val Ser Lys Leu Asp Pro
          65
                               70
30
                                                                            288
          ggc atc cct gac agg ttc agt ggc agt gga tca gaa aca gat ttt aca
          Gly Ile Pro Asp Arg Phe Ser Gly Ser Gly Ser Glu Thr Asp Phe Thr
                          8.5
                                             90
          ctt aaa atc agc aga gtg gag gct gaa gat ttg gga gtt tat tac tgc
          Leu Lys Ile Ser Arg Val Glu Ala Glu Asp Leu Gly Val Tyr Tyr Cys
                     100
                                         105
                                                             110
35
          ttg caa agt aca tat tat ccg ctc acg ttc ggt gct ggg acc aag ctg
          Leu Gln Ser Thr Tyr Tyr Pro Leu Thr Phe Gly Ala Gly Thr Lys Leu
                 115
                                     120
                                                          125
          gag ctg aaa cgt acg gtg gct gca cca tct gtc ttc atc ttc ccg cca
                                                                             432
          Glu Leu Lys Arg Thr Val Ala Ala Pro Ser Val Phe Ile Phe Pro Pro
                                 135
                                                     140
          tct qat qaq caq ttq aaa tct qqa act qcc tct gtt gtg tgc ctg ctg
                                                                             480
          Ser Asp Glu Gln Leu Lys Ser Gly Thr Ala Ser Val Val Cys Leu Leu
                             150
                                                 155
                                                                            528
          aat aac ttc tat ccc aga gag gcc aaa gta cag tgg aag gtg gat aac
          Asn Asn Phe Tyr Pro Arg Glu Ala Lys Val Gln Trp Lys Val Asp Asn
                                             170
                         165
                                                                            576
          gcc ctc caa tog ggt aac toc cag gag agt gtc aca gag cag gac agc
          Ala Leu Gln Ser Gly Asn Ser Gln Glu Ser Val Thr Glu Gln Asp Ser
                                          185
                                                              190
          aaq qac agc acc tac agc ctc agc acc ctg acg ctg agc aaa gca
                                                                             624
          Lys Asp Ser Thr Tyr Ser Leu Ser Ser Thr Leu Thr Leu Ser Lys Ala
50
                                      200
                                                          205
          gac tac gag aaa cac aaa gtc tac gcc tgc gaa gtc acc cat cag ggc
                                                                            672
          Asp Tyr Glu Lys His Lys Val Tyr Ala Cys Glu Val Thr His Gln Gly
                                                     220
             210
                                 215
          ctg agc tcg ccc gtc aca aag agc ttc aac agg gga gag tgt tga
                                                                            717
55
          Leu Ser Ser Pro Val Thr Lys Ser Phe Asn Arg Gly Glu Cys
```

	225	230	235	
5	<210> 20 <211> 238 <212> PRT <213> Artificial	. Sequence		
10	_	on of Artificial Se antibody (M1E07 L c	quence: Mouse-human hain)	n
	<400> 20 Met Ser Pro Val 1	Gln Phe Leu Phe Le	u Leu Met Leu Trp I 10	Ile Gln Glu 15
15		Val Val Met Thr Gl	n Thr Pro Leu Ser I	
	35	40	r Cys Lys Ser Ser G 45	
	50	55	u Asn Trp Leu Gln G	-
20	65	70	r Gln Val Ser Lys I 75 r Gly Ser Glu Thr A	80
	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	85	90 u Asp Leu Gly Val T	95
25	100	10:		110
			125 o Ser Val Phe Ile P	Phe Pro Pro
	130 Ser Asp Glu Gln 1 145	135 Leu Lys Ser Gly Th: 150	140 r Ala Ser Val Val C	
30	Asn Asn Phe Tyr		155 s Val Gln Trp Lys V 170	160 Val Asp Asn 175
			u Ser Val Thr Glu G	
35	195	200	r Thr Leu Thr Leu S 205	
	210	215	a Cys Glu Val Thr H 220	
	225	230	e Asn Arg Gly Glu C 235	,ys
40	<210> 21 <211> 705 <212> DNA <213> Artificial	Sequence		
45	<220> <221> CDS <222> (1)(702)			
50		n of Artificial Sec ntibody (M19B11 L c	quence: Mouse-human chain)	ı
	Met Arg Pro Ser		g ctc ttg ttg ttc t y Leu Leu Leu Phe T	
55	1 ggt gtt cag tgt q	5 gac atc cag atg aca	10 a cag tot oca too t	15 ca ctg tct 96

```
Gly Val Gln Cys Asp Ile Gln Met Thr Gln Ser Pro Ser Ser Leu Ser
                                           25
           gca tot otg gga ggc aaa gtc acc atc act tgc aaq gca aqt caq gac
           Ala Ser Leu Gly Gly Lys Val Thr Ile Thr Cys Lys Ala Ser Gln Asp
5
                                       40
                                                           45
           att aac aag aat ata gtt tgg tac caa cac aag cct gga aaa ggt cct
                                                                             192
           Ile Asn Lys Asn Ile Val Trp Tyr Gln His Lys Pro Gly Lys Gly Pro
           agg ctg ctc ata tgg tac aca tct aca tta cag cca ggc atc cca tca
                                                                             240
10
           Arg Leu Leu Ile Trp Tyr Thr Ser Thr Leu Gln Pro Gly Ile Pro Ser
                                70
                                                   75
           agg ttc agt gga agt ggg tct ggg aga gat tat tcc ttc agc atc agc
                                                                             288
           Arg Phe Ser Gly Ser Gly Ser Gly Arg Asp Tyr Ser Phe Ser Ile Ser
                           8.5
                                               90
          aac ctg gag cct gaa gat att gca act tat tac tgt cta cag tat gat
                                                                             336
15
          Asn Leu Glu Pro Glu Asp Ile Ala Thr Tyr Tyr Cys Leu Gln Tyr Asp
                      100
                                          105
                                                              110
           aat ctt cca cgg acg ttc ggt gga ggc acc aaa ctg gaa atc aaa cgt
                                                                             384
           Asn Leu Pro Arg Thr Phe Gly Gly Gly Thr Lys Leu Glu Ile Lys Arg
                  115
                                      120
                                                         125
          acg gtg gct gca cca tct gtc ttc atc ttc ccg cca tct gat gag cag
                                                                             432
20
           Thr Val Ala Ala Pro Ser Val Phe Ile Phe Pro Pro Ser Asp Glu Gln
            130
                                  135
                                                      140
          ttg aaa tot gga act gcc tot gtt gtg tgc ctg ctg aat aac ttc tat
                                                                             480
          Leu Lys Ser Gly Thr Ala Ser Val Val Cys Leu Leu Asn Asn Phe Tyr
                             150
                                                  155
25
          ccc aga gag gcc aaa gta cag tgg aag gtg gat aac gcc ctc caa tcg
                                                                             528
          Pro Arg Glu Ala Lys Val Gln Trp Lys Val Asp Asn Ala Leu Gln Ser
                         165
                                             170
                                                                 175
          ggt aac tee cag gag agt gte aca gag cag gac age aag gac age ace
          Gly Asn Ser Gln Glu Ser Val Thr Glu Gln Asp Ser Lys Asp Ser Thr
                                          185
                                                              190
30
          tac ago oto ago ago aco otg acg otg ago aaa goa gao tac gag aaa.
          Tyr Ser Leu Ser Ser Thr Leu Thr Leu Ser Lys Ala Asp Tyr Glu Lys
                                     200
          cac aaa gtc tac gcc tgc gaa gtc acc cat cag ggc ctg agc tcg ccc
          His Lys Val Tyr Ala Cys Glu Val Thr His Gln Gly Leu Ser Ser Pro
              210
                                  215
35
          gtc aca aag agc ttc aac agg gga gag tgt tga
                                                                             705
          Val Thr Lys Ser Phe Asn Arg Gly Glu Cys
                              230
          <210> 22
40
          <211> 234
          <212> PRT
          <213> Artificial Sequence
          <220>
          <223> Description of Artificial Sequence: Mouse-human
45
                chimeric antibody (M19B11 L chain)
          <400> 22
          Met Arg Pro Ser Ile Gln Phe Leu Gly Leu Leu Phe Trp Leu His
                            5
                                               10
          Gly Val Gln Cys Asp Ile Gln Met Thr Gln Ser Pro Ser Ser Leu Ser
50
                                           25
          Ala Ser Leu Gly Gly Lys Val Thr Ile Thr Cys Lys Ala Ser Gln Asp
                                       40
          Ile Asn Lys Asn Ile Val Trp Tyr Gln His Lys Pro Gly Lys Gly Pro
                               55
          Arg Leu Leu Ile Trp Tyr Thr Ser Thr Leu Gln Pro Gly Ile Pro Ser
```

```
75
                              70
         Arg Phe Ser Gly Ser Gly Ser Gly Arg Asp Tyr Ser Phe Ser Ile Ser
                         85
                                             90
          Asn Leu Glu Pro Glu Asp Ile Ala Thr Tyr Tyr Cys Leu Gln Tyr Asp
5
                                      105
                                                    110
                     100
          Asn Leu Pro Arg Thr Phe Gly Gly Gly Thr Lys Leu Glu Ile Lys Arg
                                   120
                                                   125
          Thr Val Ala Ala Pro Ser Val Phe Ile Phe Pro Pro Ser Asp Glu Gln
                               135
                                                   140
10
         Leu Lys Ser Gly Thr Ala Ser Val Val Cys Leu Leu Asn Asn Phe Tyr
                                               155
         145
                            150
          Pro Arg Glu Ala Lys Val Gln Trp Lys Val Asp Asn Ala Leu Gln Ser
                                           170
                                                               175
          Gly Asn Ser Gln Glu Ser Val Thr Glu Gln Asp Ser Lys Asp Ser Thr
                                        185
                    180
15
          Tyr Ser Leu Ser Ser Thr Leu Thr Leu Ser Lys Ala Asp Tyr Glu Lys
                                             205
                195
                                 200
          His Lys Val Tyr Ala Cys Glu Val Thr His Gln Gly Leu Ser Ser Pro
                               215
                                                    220
          Val Thr Lys Ser Phe Asn Arg Gly Glu Cys
20
          <210> 23
          <211> 720
          <212> DNA
          <213> Artificial Sequence
25
          <220>
          <221> CDS
          <222> (1)..(717)
          <220>
30
          <223> Description of Artificial Sequence: Mouse-human
               chimeric antibody (M18D04 L chain)
          <400> 23
          atq aqq ttc tct qct cag ctt ctg ggg ctg ctt gtg ctc tgg atc cct
                                                                         48
         Met Arg Phe Ser Ala Gln Leu Leu Gly Leu Leu Val Leu Trp Ile Pro
35
          1 5
                                           10
          gga too act goa gat att gtg atg acg cag got goa tto too aat coa
          Gly Ser Thr Ala Asp Ile Val Met Thr Gln Ala Ala Phe Ser Asn Pro
                                         25
          gto act ott gga aca toa act too ato too tgo agg tot agt aag agt
40
          Val Thr Leu Gly Thr Ser Thr Ser Ile Ser Cys Arg Ser Ser Lys Ser
                                     40
                                                                         192
          ctc cta cat agt aat ggc atc act tat ttg tat tgg tat ctg cag aag
          Leu Leu His Ser Asn Gly Ile Thr Tyr Leu Tyr Trp Tyr Leu Gln Lys
                                 55
                                                    60
          cca ggc cag tct cct cag ctc ctg att tat cag atg tcc aac ctt gcc
                                                                         240
45
          Pro Gly Gln Ser Pro Gln Leu Leu Ile Tyr Gln Met Ser Asn Leu Ala
                              70
                                                 75
          tca gga gtc cca gac agg ttc agt agc agt ggg tca gga act gat ttc
                                                                         288
          Ser Gly Val Pro Asp Arg Phe Ser Ser Ser Gly Ser Gly Thr Asp Phe
                                             90
                          85
                                                                          336
         aca ctg aga atc agc aga gtg gag gct gag gat gtg ggt gtt tat tac
50
         Thr Leu Arg Ile Ser Arg Val Glu Ala Glu Asp Val Gly Val Tyr Tyr
                    100
                                      105
                                                           110
          tgt gct caa aat cta gaa ctt ccg tat acg ttc gga tcg ggg acc aag
                                                                         384
         Cys Ala Gln Asn Leu Glu Leu Pro Tyr Thr Phe Gly Ser Gly Thr Lys
            115 120
                                                       125
55
          ctg gaa ata aaa cgt acg gtg gct gca cca tct gtc ttc atc ttc ccg
                                                                          432
```

```
Leu Glu Ile Lys Arg Thr Val Ala Ala Pro Ser Val Phe Ile Phe Pro
                                135
                                                    140
          cca tct gat gag cag ttg aaa tct gga act gcc tct gtt gtg tgc ctg
          Pro Ser Asp Glu Gln Leu Lys Ser Gly Thr Ala Ser Val Val Cys Leu
                             150
                                                155
          ctg aat aac ttc tat ccc aga gag gcc aaa gta cag tgg aag gtg gat
                                                                           528
          Leu Asn Asn Phe Tyr Pro Arg Glu Ala Lys Val Gln Trp Lys Val Asp
                                                        . 175
                                          170
                         165
          aac gcc ctc caa tcg ggt aac tcc cag gag agt gtc aca gag cag gac
          Asn Ala Leu Gln Ser Gly Asn Ser Gln Glu Ser Val Thr Glu Gln Asp
10
                     180
                                         185
                                                           190
          age aag gac age ace tac age etc age ace etg acg etg age aaa
          Ser Lys Asp Ser Thr Tyr Ser Leu Ser Ser Thr Leu Thr Leu Ser Lys
                                    200
                                                      205
                 195
          gca gac tac gag aaa cac aaa gtc tac gcc tgc gaa gtc acc cat cag
15
          Ala Asp Tyr Glu Lys His Lys Val Tyr Ala Cys Glu Val Thr His Gln
                             215
                                                   220
          qqc ctq aqc tcq ccc qtc aca aaq aqc ttc aac agg gga gag tgt tga
                                                                           720
          Gly Leu Ser Ser Pro Val Thr Lys Ser Phe Asn Arg Gly Glu Cys
                             230
20
          <210> 24
          <211> 239
          <212> PRT
          <213> Artificial Sequence
25
          <223> Description of Artificial Sequence: Mouse-human
               chimeric antibody (M18D04 L chain)
          <400> 24
          Met Arg Phe Ser Ala Gln Leu Leu Gly Leu Leu Val Leu Trp Ile Pro
30
          1
                                             10
          Gly Ser Thr Ala Asp Ile Val Met Thr Gln Ala Ala Phe Ser Asn Pro
                      20
                                          25
          Val Thr Leu Gly Thr Ser Thr Ser Ile Ser Cys Arg Ser Ser Lys Ser
                  35
                                      40
35
          Leu Leu His Ser Asn Gly Ile Thr Tyr Leu Tyr Trp Tyr Leu Gln Lys
                                55
          Pro Gly Gln Ser Pro Gln Leu Leu Ile Tyr Gln Met Ser Asn Leu Ala
                            70
                                                75
          Ser Gly Val Pro Asp Arg Phe Ser Ser Ser Gly Ser Gly Thr Asp Phe
                          85
                                             90
40
         Thr Leu Arg Ile Ser Arg Val Glu Ala Glu Asp Val Gly Val Tyr Tyr
                                         105
         Cys Ala Gln Asn Leu Glu Leu Pro Tyr Thr Phe Gly Ser Gly Thr Lys
                                     120
                                                        125
                 115
         Leu Glu Ile Lys Arg Thr Val Ala Ala Pro Ser Val Phe Ile Phe Pro
            130
                              135
                                                   140
          Pro Ser Asp Glu Gln Leu Lys Ser Gly Thr Ala Ser Val Val Cys Leu
                           150
                                             155
         Leu Asn Asn Phe Tyr Pro Arg Glu Ala Lys Val Gln Trp Lys Val Asp
                         165
                                            170
         Asn Ala Leu Gln Ser Gly Asn Ser Gln Glu Ser Val Thr Glu Gln Asp
                     180
                                        185
50
         Ser Lys Asp Ser Thr Tyr Ser Leu Ser Ser Thr Leu Thr Leu Ser Lys
                                    200
                                                       205
                 195
         Ala Asp Tyr Glu Lys His Lys Val Tyr Ala Cys Glu Val Thr His Gln
                                 215
                                                    220
         Gly Leu Ser Ser Pro Val Thr Lys Ser Phe Asn Arg Gly Glu Cys
55
                             230
```

Claims

10

15

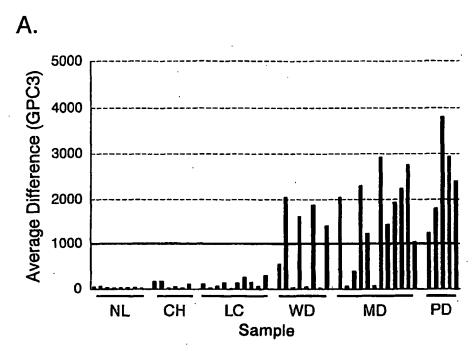
35

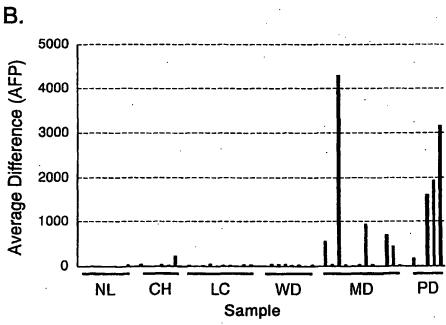
- 1. An antibody against an N-terminal peptide of GPC 3.
- 5 2. The antibody claimed in Claim 1 wherein the N-terminal peptide of GPC 3 is a secreted form of a peptide found in blood.
 - 3. The antibody claimed in Claim 2 wherein the N-terminal peptide of GPC 3 is a peptide comprising amino acid residues 1-374 of GPC 3 or a peptide comprising amino acid residues 1-358 of GPC 3.
 - 4. The antibody claimed in Claim 3 wherein the N-terminal peptide of GPC 3 is a peptide comprising amino acid residues 1-358 of GPC 3.
 - 5. The antibody claimed in any one of Claims 1-4 which is a monoclonal antibody.
 - 6. The antibody claimed in Claim 1 which is immobilized to an insoluble support.
 - 7. The antibody claimed in Claim 1 which is labeled with a labeling material.
- 20 8. An antibody against a C-terminal peptide of GPC 3.
 - 9. The antibody claimed in Claim 8 wherein the C-terminal peptide of GPC 3 is a peptide comprising amino acid residues 359-580 of GPC 3 or a peptide comprising amino acid residues 375-580 of GPC 3.
- 25 **10.** The antibody claimed in Claim 8 wherein the C-terminal peptide of GPC 3 is a peptide comprising amino acid residues 359-580 of GPC 3.
 - 11. The antibody claimed in any one of Claims 8-10 which is a monoclonal antibody.
- 30 12. The antibody claimed in any one of Claims 8-10 which is a chimera antibody.
 - 13. The antibody claimed in any one of Claims 8-10 which is a cytotoxic antibody.
 - 14. A cell disrupting agent comprising the antibody claimed in any one of Claims 7-13.
 - 15. The cell disrupting agent claimed in Claim 14 wherein the cell is a cancer cell.
 - 16. An anti-cancer agent comprising the antibody claimed in any one of Claims 8-13.
- 40 17. A method for inducing cytotoxicity comprising contacting a cell with the antibody claimed in any one of Claims 8-13.
 - 18. The method claimed in Claim 17 wherein the cell is a cancer cell.

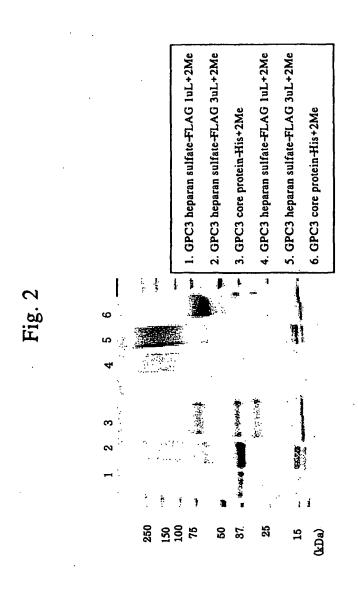
55

50

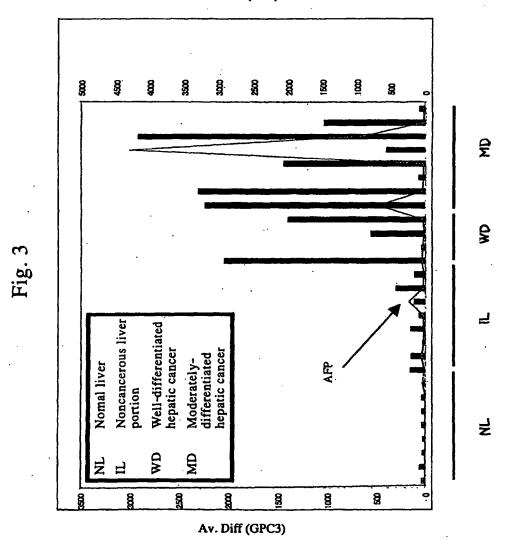
Fig. 1











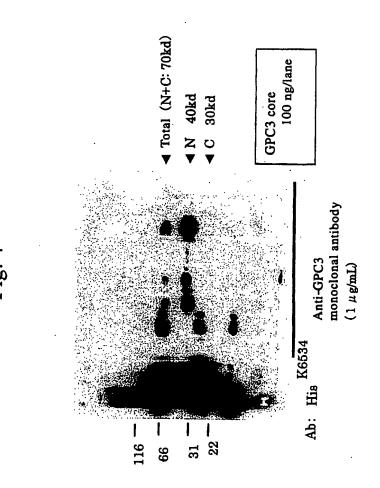


Fig. 5

OD measurement

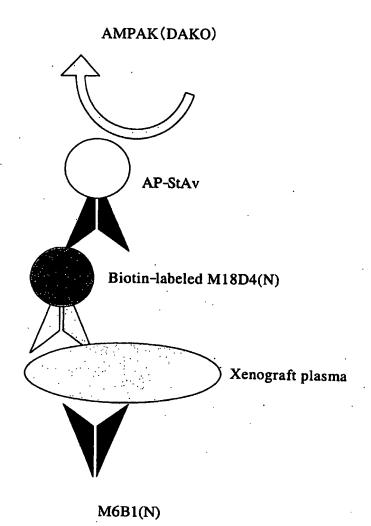


Fig. 6

Sandwich ELISA M6B1-M18D4(Bio)

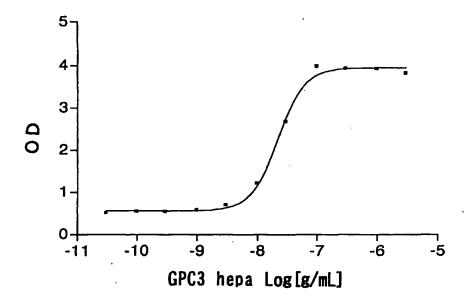
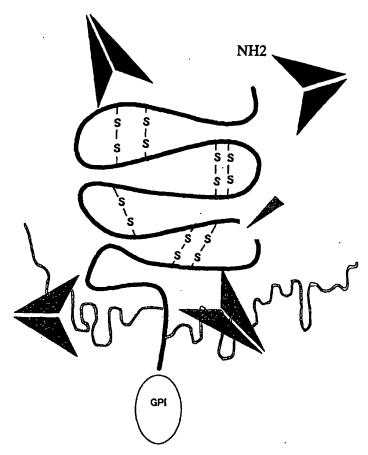


Fig. 7

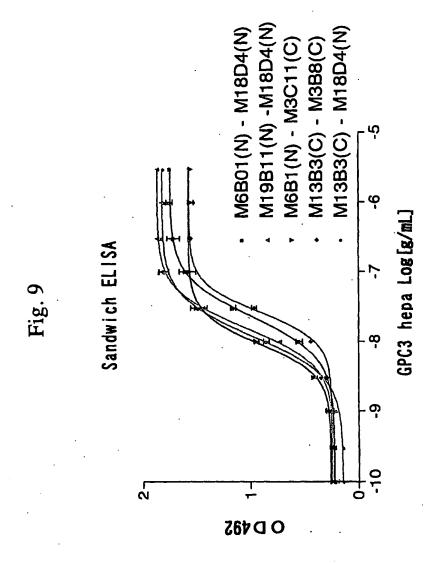
N-terminal-recognizing antibody

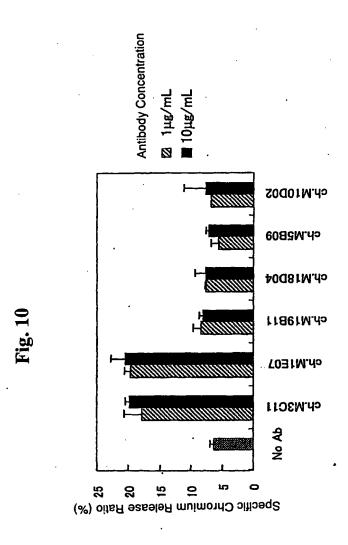


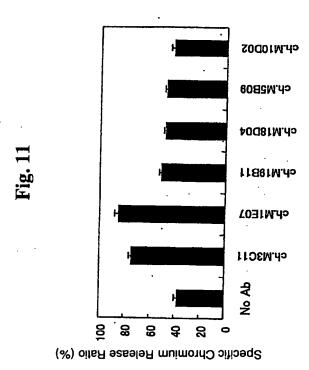
C-terminal-recognizing antibody

Fig. 8

	Form of soluble GPC3			
	N-terminus only	N+C	C-terminus only	
N-N ELISA	+	+	-	
N-C ELISA		+		
C-C ELISA		+	+	







EP 1 541 680 A1

INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

International application No.
PCT/JP03/11318

A. CLASSIFICATION OF SUBJECT MATTER Int.Cl ⁷ Cl2N15/06, C07K16/18						
According to	According to International Patent Classification (IPC) or to both national classification and IPC					
	SSEARCHED					
Minimum documentation searched (classification system followed by classification symbols) Int.Cl ⁷ C12N15/00-15/90, C07K16/00-16/46						
Documentation searched other than minimum documentation to the extent that such documents are included in the fields searched						
Electronic data base consulted during the international search (name of data base and, where practicable, search terms used) BIOSIS/MEDLINE/WPIDS(STN), JSTPlus(JOIS)						
C. DOCU	MENTS CONSIDERED TO BE RELEVANT					
Category*	Citation of document, with indication, where ap	propriate, of the relevant passages	Relevant to claim No.			
X	CAPPURO M.I. et al., 'Overexpression of glypican-3 in human hepatocellular carcinomas determined by immunohistochemistry using a monoclonal antibody', Proceeding of the American Association for Cancer Research Annual Meeting, March 2002, Vol.43, page 219		1-13			
P,X	WO 03/000883 Al (Chugai Pharmaceutical Co., Ltd., Hiroyuki ABURAYA), 03 January, 2003 (03.01.03), (Family: none)		1-16			
P,X	WO 03/010336 A2 (DEBUSCHEWITZ S., JOBST J., KAISER S.), 06 February, 2003 (06.02.03), Page 21, Accession Nr.L47, 125.1 (Family: none)		1-13			
× Furth	er documents are listed in the continuation of Box C.	See patent family annex.				
* Special categories of cited documents: "A" document defining the general state of the art which is not considered to be of particular relevance earlier document but published on or after the international filing date. "L" document which may throw doubts on priority claim(s) or which is cited to establish the publication date of another citation or other special reason (as specified) "O" document referring to an oral disclosure, use, exhibition or other means "P" document published prior to the international filing date but later than the priority date claimed Date of the actual completion of the international search 23 October, 2003 (23.10.03) "It alter document published after the international filing date or priority date and not in conflict with the application but cited understand the principle or theory underlying the invention document of particular relevance; the claimed invention can considered novel or cannot be considered to involve an invention can considered to involve an inventive step when the document is taken alone document of particular relevance; the claimed invention and considered novel or cannot be considered to involve an invention can considered to involve an invention can considered to involve an invention can combined with one or more other such document is combined with one or more other such document document member of the same patent family Date of mailing of the international search report 04 November, 2003 (04.11.03)			he application but cited to cerlying the invention claimed invention cannot be red to involve an inventive claimed invention cannot be p when the document is a documents, such a skilled in the art family			
Name and mailing address of the ISA/ Japanese Patent Office		Authorized officer				
Facsimile No		Telephone No.				

Form PCT/ISA/210 (second sheet) (July 1998)

EP 1 541 680 A1

INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

International application No.
PCT/JP03/11318

		201701	03/11310
C (Continua	tion). DOCUMENTS CONSIDERED TO BE RELEVANT		
Category*	Citation of document, with indication, where appropriate, of the relevan	Relevant to claim No.	
P,X	MIDORIKAWA, Y. et al., 'Glypican-3, overes in hepato-cellular carcinoma, modulates For BMP-7 signaling', International Journal of 10 February, 2003 (10.02.03), Vol.103, No pages 455 to 465	1-13	
P, X	SUNG Y.K. et al., 'Glypican-3 is overexpressed in human hepatocellular carcinoma', Cancer Science, March 2003, Vol.94, No.3, pages 259 to 262		1-13
P,X	CAPURRO M. et al, 'Glypican-3: a novel serum and histochemical marker for hepatocellular carcinoma', GASTROENTEROLOGY, July 2003, 125(1), 89-97		1-13
A	LAGE H. et al., 'Cloning and characteriza' human cDNAs encoding a protein with high to rat intestical development protein OCIGene, 188(1997), 151-156	homology	1-16
	•		
		•	
		,	
	·		
:			
	·		
•			

Form PCT/ISA/210 (continuation of second sheet) (July 1998)

INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

International application No.

PCT/JP03/11318

Box I Observations where certain claims were found unsearchable (Continuation of item 2 of first sheet)				
This international search report has not been established in respect of certain claims under Article 17(2)(a) for the following reasons:				
because they relate to subject matter not required to be searched by this Authority, namely: Claims 17 and 18 involve methods for treatment of the human body by therapy and diagnostic methods and thus relate to a subject matter which this International Searching Authority is not required, under the provisions of Article 17(2)(a)(i) of the PCT and Rule 39.1(iv) of the Regulations under the PCT, to search.				
2. Claims Nos.:				
because they relate to parts of the international application that do not comply with the prescribed requirements to such an extent that no meaningful international search can be carried out, specifically:				
3. Claims Nos.:				
because they are dependent claims and are not drafted in accordance with the second and third sentences of Rule 6.4(a).				
Box II Observations where unity of invention is lacking (Continuation of item 3 of first sheet)				
This International Searching Authority found multiple inventions in this international application, as follows:				
1. As all required additional search fees were timely paid by the applicant, this international search report covers all searchable claims.				
2. As all searchable claims could be searched without effort justifying an additional fee, this Authority did not invite payment of any additional fee.				
3. As only some of the required additional search fees were timely paid by the applicant, this international search report covers only those claims for which fees were paid, specifically claims Nos.:				
·				
4. No required additional search fees were timely paid by the applicant. Consequently, this international search report is restricted to the invention first mentioned in the claims; it is covered by claims Nos.:				
Remark on Protest				
No protest accompanied the payment of additional search fees.				

Form PCT/ISA/210 (continuation of first sheet (1)) (July 1998)